



RECORDS OF THE COUNTY COURT OF  
ALBEMARLE



That a Court to be held by the Court of the said County Court, on the 1st day of June 1883, at the Court House of the said County.

By Attest: John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
Court in Session at the Court House of the said County.  
The Court is composed of the following members:  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.

That a Court to be held by the Court of the said County Court, on the 1st day of June 1883, at the Court House of the said County.  
By Attest: John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
Court in Session at the Court House of the said County.  
The Court is composed of the following members:  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.

That a Court to be held by the Court of the said County Court, on the 1st day of June 1883, at the Court House of the said County.  
By Attest: John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
Court in Session at the Court House of the said County.  
The Court is composed of the following members:  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.

That a Court to be held by the Court of the said County Court, on the 1st day of June 1883, at the Court House of the said County.  
By Attest: John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
Court in Session at the Court House of the said County.  
The Court is composed of the following members:  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.

That a Court to be held by the Court of the said County Court, on the 1st day of June 1883, at the Court House of the said County.  
By Attest: John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
Court in Session at the Court House of the said County.  
The Court is composed of the following members:  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.

That a Court to be held by the Court of the said County Court, on the 1st day of June 1883, at the Court House of the said County.  
By Attest: John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
Court in Session at the Court House of the said County.  
The Court is composed of the following members:  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.  
John D. Smith, Clerk of the Court.

In a Court taken at 9 o'clock of the  
said first Monday in November coming  
of 18: Mon 18: 1093

La Rapente

Alfred Lillingstone  
Capt 6th Cavalry  
John Barcott  
Thomas Lippin -

Stephen  
Dunlop

[illegible]

Wadsworth  
1875  
Scott June

[illegible]

1800 of Sales acknowledged in and by the following persons

of Ham<sup>rs</sup> of Worcester to m<sup>rs</sup> Henry Flower provided by his oath  
of B. Ten May 1840: Stephen Cairns & ~~John~~ John Appleton

In an action of  $\frac{1}{2}$  year for want of due notice & order of  
Mansfield & that the plan prove all off

I should like to see the plan you are all  
 I should like to see the plan you are all  
 I should like to see the plan you are all

1. Wilson & Co. 47nd von Markt, für abend Boudoir  
2. 1000 Stück in 1000 und 1000 Stück  
3. 1000 Stück in 1000 Stück in 1000 Stück

[illegible]

of the said estate of an inventory of the same  
in value & interest upon oath.

by an action of  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch depth to  $\frac{1}{4}$  inch  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch  
 for a plan of  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch depth to  $\frac{1}{4}$  inch  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch

the acc. the whole new thing: 9:10:10

Room 24 :  
1915  
Museum

(over - )  
 (over - )  
 (over - )





## Records of The County Court of Albemarle



[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the 10th day of March Anno Domini 1682 at the house of Edward Smithweck in Chowan being present the Right Honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. Governor, Capt. James Blount Esqr., Wm. Wilkison Esqr., Alex. Lillington Esqr., Thomas Harvey Esqr., Capt. Thos. Cullen Esqr., Henry Bonner Esqr.

The Court adjourned till Monday the 12th March.

Mr. George Durant being Called about an Infammous Libell he writt and the said Geo. Durant haveing acknowledged his Fault. Ordered that the said Georg Durant Give bond and Judgment to the Governor and be discharged.

An action being brought by Jno. Bristow and John Tucker against Thomas Finckley and the Plantif non appearing. Ordered that the said suite cease and the Plantif be nonsuited.

An action being comenced by Jno. Culpeper against Wm. Johnson and the Defendant not appearing. Ordered that Judgment be entred by default against the Defendant but the Defendant paying Costs of suite to the Plantif may putt in his plea against next Court giveing the plantif 10 daies notice thereof.

An action being Comenced Ditto against Ditto Ordered Ditto.

An action being Comenced against Mr. Edwd. Smithweck per Jno. Hopkins Ordered that the said suite cease and the Plantif and Defendant pay costs of suite.

An action being brought by Wm. Johnson against Thos. Twiddey and the plantif not putting in his Declaration Ordered that the said suite doe cease and the plantif be Nonsuited.

An action being brought by Lawrence Gonsalvo against John Wilson and the plantif not putting in Declaration according to the Rules of the Court Ordered that the suite doe cease and the Plantif be nonsuited.

An action of Perjury being comenced by Wm. Woollard against Wm. Ludford and the plantif not putting in his declaration Ordered that the suite doe cease and the plantif be nonsuited.

An action being brought by Capt. Tho. Cullen against Wm. Woollard and the plaintiff not putting in his Declaration according to the rules of the Court. Ordered that Plantif be nonsuited.

Upon the prayer of Mongey John for his Canoe 4 yards of blanketting and 1 shirt taken by Samuells Hall deceased Ordered that Wm. Tetterton that Married the said Halls widdow pay two blanketts to the said Mongey John for satisfaction If the said Tetterton cannot prove satisfaction before Mr. Thomas Harvey.

An action of Detinue being brought against Wm. Ludford by Wm. Woollard the action being brought wrong ordered that the said Woollard be Nonsuited.

An action being comenced against the estate of Joseph Daniell by Attachment by Mr. Wm. Wilkison for 2000 pounds of tobaccoe and noe body appearing for the Defendant Ordered that Judgment passe for the said 2000 pounds of tobacco against the said Daniell.

Memorandum. That Capt. Edwd. Wells and Johanna his wife the Late widdow of John Stamp have made over and given to the two sonnns of the said John Stamp as follows Viz. to Thos. Stamp the youngest Three Cowes marked with two slitts in the Cropp and One slitt in the whole yeare and to Richard Stamp the Eldest three Cowes marked with a slitt and Crop in the Left yeare and an under keele and slitt in the Right yeare with One Mare and her encrease betweene the said two Thomas Stamp and Richard Stamp and they to have all the Female Encrease of the said Cowes. The Court adjourned till Tuesday.

Tuesday March the 14th [*sic*]

An action of the case being brought against Jno. Culpeper at the suite of Wm. Johnson and the plaintiff not putting in his Declaration Ordered that said suite cease and the plaintiff be nonsuited.

An action being brought by Wm. Wilkison against the estate of Wm. Chapman and the plaintiff haveing proved his bill Ordered that the said estate be secured in the hands of Geo. Myles till next Court and if the said Chapman nor his Attorney doth not appear Ordered that the said estate be Condemned soe far forth as the said debt amounts too.

An acknowledgment of a bill of Sayle being made from [David Jones] to John Lewis of 230 Acres of Land being the Plantation the said David Jones did live in. Dated the 8th of March 1682 Ordered that the said [*blank*].

Upon the prayer of Mr. Davis. Ordered that the Executors of Wm. [Tharell] deceased Doe not dispose of any part of the estate of the said Tharell till Creditors be satisfyed and that they bring in a true and perfect account of the same the next Court at which time the severall actions Entred against the estate wilbe argued.

Memorandum. That John Curre did give and make over to Sarah Curre his daughter and to her heires for ever Three yeareling heifers marked a Cropp and slitt in the Crop in the Left yeare and a swallow Fork in the R. yeare.

Hubert Lambert by his Deed of guift Dated the 29 May 1680 did give and make over to Joane Loadman [and] her heires forever all his estate both reall and personall: Albemarle the 12th March 1682 John Badcock and Richard Standerwick proved the said Deed of Guift before Robt. Wilson Esqr. Ordered that the same be recorded.

Upon the prayer of James Farlow who married the Relict of Hugh Barlow that the Land belonging to the Orphan of the said Hugh Barlow is verry much Indebted for Quitt rents. Ordered that the said James Farlow paying the Quitt rents for the whole Quanty of Land till the Orphan comes to age shall have the one half of the Land lying next the Land belonging to Dorothy Mincy and the Orphan the other half part being the plantation the said James Farlow now lives on.

Upon the petition of Thomas Hurst for Fees against James Farlow Ordered that the said James Farlow pay the said Tho. Hurst 320 pounds of tobacco upon the account of himself and the said Barlow deceased.

Upcn the prayer of Mr. Thos. Harvey that prayzers may be apoynted for the appraizing of Colonel Jenkins Estate. Ordered that Mr. Wm. Wilkison and Mr. Richd. Elks be appraizers.

Upon the petition of Mandlin Tayler Ordered that she may enjoy what Land her husband Tayler bought of John Harris without the molestation of Wm. Waters or his wife according to the contents of the bill of Sayle.

Upon the Petition of Dorothy Mincy Widdo the Relict of Saint-mount Wells deceased that her said deceased husband and herselfe by their bill of Sayle bearing date the [Thirteenth] day of March 1665 Did assigne and sett over a parcell of Land mentioned in a certaint Pattent endorsed on the backside of the said bill of Sayle unto one Lewis Sheppard as by the same appeares for which she the Petitioner nor her husband did not receive any satisfaction Ordered that the said Dorothy Mincy have Judgment against the said Land belonging to the said Lewis Sheppard for satisfaction.

Upon the Petition of Dorothy Mincy that a Deed of Guift she made to her sonne in law Wm. Benbury of Fifty Acres of Land (Ordered accordingly) be recorded.

A Deed of Guift from Dorothy Mincy Widdow to William Benbury of Fifty Acres of Land joyneing to the Land of Harman Houldbrook and Mr. Jno. Davis of the Northside of Chowan River and to his heires and assignes forever thee marke of Dorothy Mincy Testis James Blount Henderson Walker.

An acknowledgment of a certaine parcell of Land containeing One Hundred and thirty acres of Land lying in Mattacomak Creek from John Hawkins to Morgan Jones and to his heires fo: ever by bill of Sayle Dated the First of December 1682.

Acknowledgment of an Indenture of Sayle made from David Morgan to John Porter of One Hundred and Twenty Acres of Land with the housing thereon Dated the Fifteenth of Feb. 1682.

An Acknowledgment of a bill of Sayle from Edward Poulter to Nathaniell Sutton of a parcell of Labour upon a Plantation in Suttons Creek Dated the Tenth of July 1681.

An acknowledgment of a bill of Sayle from Ann Gunnell Widdow to David Morgan of Fifty Acres of Land in the said bill of Sayle mentioned Dated the Sixteenth of December 1682.

An acknowledgment of a bill of Sayle from David Morgan to Harman Houldbrock of a parcell of Land above mentioned in the Last acknowledgment Dated the Sixteenth of December 1682.

Wensday the 14th of March present James Blount Esqr., William Wilkison Esqr., Alex. Lillington Esqr., Thomas Harvey Esqr., Thomas Cullen Esqr., Henry Bonner Esqr.

An acknowledgment of a bill of Sayle from Morgan Jones to Thomas Cullen Esqr. of One Hundred and Thirty Acres of Land lying in Mattacomock Creek. Dated the Fourteenth day of March 1682.

An acknowledgment of a bill of Sayle from William Benbury to Alexander More of Fifty acres of Land given to the said Wm. Benbury by his Mother Dorothy Mincy Dated the 22th January 1682.

An acknowledgment of a bill of Sayle from Alexander More to Thomas Gregory of the Land Last mentioned Dated the Sixth March 1682.

Ordered that John Tarkington pay to John Dan William Raven and Thomas Twiddey Fifteene Pound of tobacco a peece for each day for their Six days attendance here.

Ordered that these following persons be Surveyors to see the ways mended On or before the Twentieth day of Aprill next and that all

manner of persons take notice of the same and be aiding and assisting to the said surveyers and that their names be as follows: for Chowan Edward Smithweck, Josyas Slocomb; for Yawpim Richard Styball; for Pascotank William Steele, Robert Wallace; for Little River Wm. Jackson; for Flatta Creek Edward Wells; for Piquemons Valent. Barten, John Barron, Joshua Scott, Chr. Nicholson, William Foster.

Further Ordered that warrants be signed and sent to the surveyers above named that they cleere all the high Roads for Horse and Foote formerly cleered.

Upon the prayer of Mr. Jno. Davis Ordered that Wm. Godfrey be Nonsuited for not appearing this Court.

[Signed:]

James Blount, Thomas Harvey, Wm. Wilkison, Alexander Lillington, Henary Bonner.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden at the house of Edward Smithweck in Chowan on the 11th day of June 1683 present the Right honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. Governor, Capt. Ja. Blount Esqr., Thos. Cullen Esqr., Alex. Lillington Esqr., Thos. Harvey Esqr., Wm. Wilkison Esqr., Henry Bonner Esqr.

<William Woollward versus Wm. Ludford>

In an action of Debt referred to a Jury Walter Greene, James Farlow, Henry Eglentine, Reuben Willis, Jno. Jones, Wm. Raven, Geo. Miles, Jno. Hopkins, Edwd. Holloway, Tho. Clark. The Jury find the debt for the plantif. The Court orders with the Verdict of the Jury that Defendant pay to the plantif the debt butt an accompt being brought in by the Defendant and the Same being discounted. It is Ordered that the remainder which is due to the Plantif be forthwith paid being Twelve shillings and Eight Pence with Costs of suite alias execution.

Wm. Ludford made Oath that he bargained with Wm. Woollard for 10 shillings a Gallon for his Syder.

<Wm. Duckenfeild Esqr.>

Upon the Petition of Wm. Duckenfeild Esqr. that his two servant boys named Edwd. Standon and Joseph Simson which he caused to be transported into this County be adjudged by the Court how Long



they were serve The Court agreed that they were [torn] and Judged them to be Foureteene yeares of age apeece and that they should serve each till they were Twenty two yeares of age according to an act of this County.

<John Wilson versus William Westerman>

In an action of the case referred to a Jury their names above said they find for the Plantif and referr the damages to the Court It is Ordered that the Defendant pay to the Plantif Three Pounds Damages with Costs of suite and pay the Contents of a bill remaineing in the hands of the Plantif which is Ordered to be delivered into the Clerks hands [illegible] otherwaies noe execution to be grannted.

<John Wilson versus William Travers>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury above named being pannelled the plantif and defendant referr the same to the Court. It is Ordered that the Defendant deliver up the goods of the plantif remaineing in his hands and the plantif give a full discharge upon receipt of the same goods and pay equall costs of suite.

<John Wilson versus Jno. Sturgeon>

In an action of debt upon bill referred to a Jury the Jury within mentioned being pannelled they find for the Plantif the Court agrees with the Verdict of the Jury Ordered that the Defendant pay to the Plantif One Thousand and Sixty Five Pounds of Pork with Costs of suite onely discounting Fifteene Shillings out of the same alias Execution.

An acknowledgment being made of an Assignment from John Lilly to Wm. Foster. Ordered that the same be recorded by the Clark of the Court.

A Acknowledgment being made of an Assignement from William Wilkison to Edward Harrison Ordered that the same be recorded.

John Wilson maketh Oath that he deny's all the account brought in by John Sturgeon Fyled on the Fyle excepting onely to the valew of Fifteene shillings in Rum and dyett.

Memorandum. That Magdalin Tayler Did give unto her sonne John Tayler and to his heires two Cowes one Heifer and a Calf marked with his Fathers mark with all the Female Increase.

Magdaline Tayler gave unto her Daughter Elizabeth Tayler two young Heifers with all their Female Increase.

12 June 1683 present the Right honorable Seth Sothell Governor, James Blount Esqr., Thos. Cullen Esqr., Alexr. Lillington Esqr., Thos. Harvey Esqr., Wm. Wilkison Esqr., Henry Bonner Esqr.

<William Wichalls versus Henry Bonner>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurys' names Joseph Chew, Robt. Inkeson, Thos. Clark, James Farlow, Wm. Privitt, Josyas Slocomb, William Foster, Peter Phebus, John Philpott, Geo. Deans, John Hopkins, Georg Myles the Jury find noe cause of action Ordered that the Plantif be Nonsuited and pay costs.

<Walter Greene versus Henry Eglentine>

In an action of Detinue referred to the Jury above they find for the Plantif. Ordered that the Defendant deliver up the Cow with her encrease and pay Five shillings damages with costs of suite alias execution.

<Lawrence Gonsalvo versus John Wilson>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names William Foster, John Forby, Alex. Moore, Robt. Inkeson, Thos. Gregory, Henry Eglentine, John Hawkins, Morgan Jones, Harman Houldbrook, Joseph Slocomb, John Burnby, Jno. Philpott. The Jury find for the Plantif Six Hundred Pounds weight of tobacco. Ordered by the Court that the Defendant pay according to the Verdict of the Jury with costs of suite alias execution.

Upon the Petition of Joseph Chew against the estate of Hugh Barlow for Eight Buck and doe skins Ordered that James Farlow Administrator to the estate of the said Hugh Barlow pay out of the estate of the said Hugh Barlow Two Hundred and Fifty Pounds of tobacco or the Valew thereof for the said skins with Costs of suite to the said Joseph Chew.

Upon the Petition of Isaacc Hill against Thos. Clark that execution might be grannted out against the estate of the said Thos. Clark upon an Order Made in the precinct Court of Shaftsbury Ordered that the same be referred till next Court.

Whereas Jno. Culpeper hath produced an account made up in Pascotank precinct Court against the estate of Edmond Chancy deceased whereby it appears there was at the makeing up the said account the summe of Three Thousand Foure Hundred and Thirteene Pounds of tobacco due to the said John Culpeper butt he now acknowledging that there is butt Nineteene Hundred Pounds of tobacco of the said Three Thousand Foure Hundred and Thirteene Pounds of tobacco

due to him It is therefore Ordered that the said John Culpeper shall have and receive of Mathias Towler (who now manageth the said estate) the said Nineteene Hundred Pounds of tobacco with Costs to be paid out of the stock or otherwise.

An acknowledgment made of an Assignment from Lawrence Gonsalvo to Joseph Osbourne Ordered that the same be recorded John Chesson who sold the said Land in the said Assignment to the Lawrence Gonsalvo consents to the acknowledgment.

Ordered that a Letter of Attorney made from Thomas Moody to Thomas Harvey Esqr. be recorded.

An Acknowledgment being made of an Assignment from Francis Toms to Charles Prows Ordered that the same be recorded.

An acknowledgment being made of an Assignment from Charles Prows to Francis Toms Ordered that the same be recorded.

Upon the Motion of Mr. Jno. Curren that a Letter of Attorney made from Nathaniell Baxter to the said Jno. Curren might be recorded Ordered that the same be done accordingly.

<Thos. Harvey Esq. versus William Lyndsey>

Per Attachment in an action of debt the Plaintiff having proved his debt Ordered that the Sheriff choose Appraisers to Appraise what part of the estate is Attached by the Sheriff and satisfy the said debt being One Pound Five Shillings with Costs of suite out of the same.

<Thos. Moody versus Wm. Lyndsey>

Per Attachment in an action of debt the Plaintiff by his Attorney Thomas Harvey Esqr. having proved his debt of Five Pounds Thirteen Shillings and Five Pence Ordered that the Sheriff satisfy the said debt out of the estate remaining in the Sheriffs hands with costs of suite after the said Appraisal and the said Mr. Harveys debt is satisfied. It is further Ordered that the said Mr. Harvey give bond to the Clerk that if he the said Thos. Moody hath received any part of the said debt he the said Thos. Moody shall pay the same back to the said William Lyndsey or to the Sheriff.

Upon the Petition of John Davis against the estate of Hugh Barlow for One Thousand and Eighty Four Pounds of tobacco Ordered that James Farlow Administrator to the said Hugh Barlow pay the said tobacco before mentioned to the said John Davis out of the estate of the said Hugh Barlow with costs of suite. Alias execution.

Ordered that no process whatsoever be entered against the estate

COUNTY COURT, SEPTEMBER 1683

of Rice Ward till next Court in the meane time that Edward Smithweck see the same forthcoming.

<Tho. Cullen versus Wm. Woollward>

In an action of debt. Butt an Order appearing from the Generall Court Ordered that the same be referred to the generall Court.

Upon the petition of Capt. James Blount that Letters of Administration be grannted to him in right of his wife upon the estate of Robert Riscoe the same Ordered to be donne accordingly. The severall matters before mentioned were signed this 13 June 1683.

[Signed:]

Seth Sothell, James Blount, Thomas Harvey, Tho. Cullen, Wm. Wilkison, Henry Bonner, Alex. Lillington.

[CCR 189]

Albemarle SS.

Att a Court holden at the house of Mr. Edwd. Smithweck in Chowan for the severall precincts of Chowan Piquemons and Pascotank on the 10th of September 1683. Present the Right honorable the Governor, James Blount Esqr., Thomas Harvey Esqr., Thomas Cullen Esqr., Wm. Wilkison Esqr., Henry Bonner Esqr., Alexander Lillington Esqr.

<Edwd. Holloway versus Robt. Windley>

In an action of the case Referred to the Jury following Joseph Chew, Thomas King, John Slocomb, John Jones, Wm. Simson, Wm. Bonner, James Farlow, Richd. Cradock, Rice Ward, Isa. Hill, Sam. Burton, Antho. Waters. The Jury find for the Defendant the Court agrees with the Verdict of the Jury Ordered the Plantif be Nonsuited and pay Costs.

John Lewis Gives to Daniell Dickison his heires and assigns One Yearling Heifer with all her Increase the mark is a Swallow Fork on the Right eare and a hole in the Left eare.

<Rice Ward versus William Waters>

In an action of Debt the Plantif not following the proceedings of the Court It is Ordered the plantif be nonsuited and pay Costs.

<Mary Biggs versus Edwd. Eglington>

In an action of the case the plantif not following the proceedings

of the Court It is Ordered the plantif be nonsuited and pay costs.

September the 11th. Present the Right honorable the Governor, James Blount Esqr., Thomas Harvey Esqr., Thomas Cullen Esqr., Wm. Wilkison Esqr., Henry Bonner Esqr., Alex. Lillington Esqr.

Upon the Petition of Isaacc Hill Ordered that Thomas Clark deliver up the Gun and pay costs of this Court alias execution.

<Geo. Durant versus Tho. Waller>

In an action of Detinue the Defendant not putting in his plea Itt is therefore Ordered that the said Thomas Waller deliver up the Pott and Gun and pay costs alias execution.

<Tho. Harvey Esqr. versus Richd. Banks>

In an action of the case the Defendant not putting in his plea It is therefore Ordered that the said Richard Banks pay to Mr. Thomas Harvey Esqr. Three Pounds for his damages by keeeping his boat with costs of suite alias execution.

Ordered that Mr. Finckley appeare the next Court and the action be Continued between Jno. Farlow and him till next Court.

Ordered that James Blount Esqr. and Wm. Wilkison Esqr. receive and see the accounts made upp of Mr. Smithwick and Mr. Merriweather deceased their estate and that Rice Ward and Edward Smithweck make their appearence at such time and place as they shalbe appoynted within three daies: and that the said James Blount Esqr. and Wm. Wilkison Esqr. Give in an account of the proceeding thereof to the next Court.

Whereas David Jones did assigne over his Plantation to John Lewis and he the said John Lewis haveing reassigned over his Interest back againe to the said David Jones Ordered that the Record of the said assignement be to noe effect.

Ordered that the Agreement made betweene John Dickison and Mary his wife and John Lewis be recorded the same haveing beene acknowledged.

[Signed:]

Seth Sothell, James Blount, Thomas Harvey, Tho. Cullen, Henry Bonner, Alexander Lillington, Wm. Wilkison.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden for the County of Albemarle the 6th of February 1683/4. Present William Wilkison Esqr., Thomas Miller Esqr.,

Mr. Joshua Scott, Mr. Fra. Toms, Mr. Wm. Foster, Mr. Patrick Bayley.

<Rowland Williams versus Tho. Waller>

In an action of the case referred to the next Court.

Acknowledgment made of a Sale of Land from Wm. Bread and Lydiah his wife to John Pollok Dated the 6th of November 1683 Ordered to be recorded.

<Edwd. Waad versus Richd. Bentley>

In an action of Debt the said Richard Bentley haveing owned his bill Ordered that he pay to Edwd. Waad Two Hundred Thirty One Pounds of tobacco with Costs of suite alias execution.

<Thos. Harris versus Christopher Helly>

In an action of the case referred to the next Court for the said Helly to give in his plea and come to an Issue next Court.

<Bennett Marchegay versus Wm. Tetterton>

In an action of the case the Defendant not appearing Ordered that the sherriff bring him to appeare next Court alias Order to passe against the sherriff.

Ordered that noe part of the estate whatsoever of Mr. Thomas Finckley be removed or disposed of out of this County that are in the sherriffs Custody till Mr. Francis Toms be first satisfyed and the remainder to be [illegible] towards satisfaction of Mr. Joshua Lamb his debt.

[Signed:]

Wm. Wilkison, Thomas Miller, Francis Tomes, Joshua Scott, Patrick Beally.<sup>1</sup>

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the 2d day of Aprill 1684 present the Right honorable the Governor Seth Sothell, Wm. Wilkison Esqr., Mr. Jno. Hunt, Mr. Alex. Lillington, Mr. Fra. Tomes, Mr. Henry

<sup>1</sup> Printed also in the *North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, III (April, 1903), 283, where the document is identified as a record of the General Court. Reasons for disagreeing with that identification are given in the Introduction to this volume, pp. lxxviii-lxxiii.

White, Mr. Ralph Fletcher, Mr. Patrick Bayley, Mr. Wm. Foster, Mr. Wm. Jennings.

<Rowland Williams versus Tho. Waller>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following the Jurors names Christopher Merchant William Jackson Thomas Davis Richd. Byer John Holford Edward Norwood John White George Addey William Turner Wm. Godfrey Robert Leigh John Hawkins. The Jury find for the plantif the court agrees with the Virdict of Jury Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif Eight barrells and a half of Indian Corne with Costs of suite alias execution.

<Edward Waade versus Richard Bentley>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury above onely in the roome of Christopher Merchant George Fisher the Jury find for the plantif Seaven pounds Five shillings and One pound Fifteene shillings for damages with coste of suite. The Court agrees with the Virdict of the Jury Ordered accordingly alias execution.

Upon the petition of Richard Byer Ordered that Hannah Bird daughter of John Bird live with him the said Richard Byer till she comes to the age of One and twenty yeares or day of marriage.

Upon the petition of Robert Windley Ordered that the bridge that is now making be left of as being a Greviance to the Countrey.

<John Dunn versus Robt. Leigh>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury above named onely Robt. Leigh putt out and Thomas Waller putt in. The Jury find for the plantif the sume of Foure pounds and One shilling with costs of suite: the court agrees with the Virdict Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif Foure pounds One shilling with Costs alias execution.

April 3d [16]84

<[Jno.] White versus James Morgan>

In an action of Slander Referred to the Jury following Wm. Jackson Geo. Fisher John Hawkins William [torn] Richard Byer Thomas Davis George Addey Edward [Norwood] Samuell Burton Robert Lee William Godfrey Wm. [Tweddy] the Jury find noe cause of action. The Court agrees with the Virdict of the Jury.

<Jno. White versus James Morgan>

In an action of Detinue Referred to the Jury afore the Jury find noe cause of action the Court agrees with the Virdict of the Jury.

<Jno. White versus James Morgan>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury afore; the Jury find for the plantif half pound of Flaxen Yarne. The Court agrees with the Virdict of Jury Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif half a pound of Flaxen Yarne with costs of suite.

<Thomas Harris versus Christo. Helly>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names Joshua Lamb George Durant Geo. [Fisher] William Jackson John Kinsey Cornelius Lerry Christopher Merchant Daniell Akehurst George Addey John Holford Richard Bentley Thomas Moody the Jury find for [the] Defendant and that the plantif pay all costs of suite. The Court agrees with the Virdict of the Jury and Ordered accordingly alias execution.

<Thomas Twiddey versus Cornelius Lerry>

In an action of the case the plantif not appearing it was referred till next Court.

<George Durant versus Wm. Tetterton>

In an action of debt the Defendant not appearing Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif three pounds Eight shillings being for a bill for soemuch due with costs alias execution.

Upon the petition of Christopher Merchant Ordered that he receive out of the estate of Capt. Willoughby deceased Six thousand Five Hundred thirty and foure pounds of tobacco and Fifty shillings and Eleaven pence it being made appeare to be due to him from the said estate.

Upon the petition of Christopher Merchant that a servant maide named Anne Basten who is a servant to the estate of Capt. Jno. Willoughby being delivered of a bas'ard child during her service Ordered therefore that at the end of her terme which she hath now served she shall Continue and abide in her now [service] one whole yeare more to the estate of the said Capt. Willoughby from thence to be fully compleat and ended.



## &lt;Joshua Lamb versus Tho. Finckley&gt;

In an action of debt referred to the Jury following Jurors names Daniell Akehurst Joseph Scott Richard Byer John White William Owen John Holford James Morgan Derby Sextone John Kinsey Thomas Davis Samuella Burton Joseph Trowell It haveing beene made Appeare to the Jury that the said Mr. Joshua Lamb hath paid to Mr. Francis Toms Two thousand Foure hundred Eighty Eight pounds of tobacco and tenn thousand of Eight penny Nailes as alsoe that he hath paid to Mr. Henry White who is Attorney to Capt. John Bristow and John Tucker Foure Hundred Pounds of Pork and alsoe that there is due to the said Mr. Lamb Foure thousand Forty Seaven Pounds of pork the Jury finds an extent upon the Land of the said Mr. Thos. Finckley for Forty two pounds Three shillings Six pence half penny due to the said Mr. Joshua Lamb the Court agrees with the Virdict of the Jury And doe hereby Order an extent against the Land of the said Thos. Finckley for the said Forty two pounds three shillings Six pence half penny they the said Francis Toms and Henry White haveing the last Court obteyned Orders for their severall debts against the above-said estate of the said Thomas Finckley.

Upon the Complaint of Thomas Miller Esqr. a Member of this Court that one Edward Adams had used verry opprobrious Language towards him the Court haveing considered the Offence doe Order that the said Edward Adams pay to the Lords proprietors for a fyne Two thousand pounds of tobacco with costs of suite.

Upon the Complaint of Thomas Miller Esqr. a member of this Court that one Mr. Samuella Cock had used verry opprobrious Language towards him the Court haveing considered the Offence Order that the said Mr. Samuella Cock pay to the Proprietors One Thousand Pounds of tobacco with costs etc.

Ordered that Mr. Jno. Jennings have power to give the Oath to Mr. Robert Wallace who is hereby Appoynted Cunstable for the precinct of Pascotank for the yeare ensueing.

[Signed:]

Seth Sothell, Wm. Wilkison, Thomas Miller, John Hunt, Alexander Lillington, Francis Toms, Ralph Fletcher, Henry White, John Jenens, Wm. Foster.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the 4th day of June. Anno Domini 1684 present the Right honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. Governor the honorable

John Archdale Esqr. Wm. Wilkison Esqr., John Hunt Esqr., Mr. Fra. Toms, Mr. Jno. Jennings, Capt. Edwd. Wells, Mr. Patrick Bayley.

<Mr. Jno. Hunt versus Edwd. Waad as Attorney Capt. Halstud>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names Mr. Geo. Durant Wm. Owen John Holford Darby Sexton Lawrence Gonsalvo Robert Lee Mathew Calley Tho. King John Philpott John Hopkins Griffin Gray John Boonsby the Jury find for the Defendant Ordered that the plaintiff pay costs of suite.

<Jno. Davis versus Wm. Johnson>

In an action of debt the Defendant craveing till next Court to putt in his plea. Ordered accordingly.

<Jno. Davis versus Jno. Kinsey>

In an action of debt referred to the Jury onely John Holford putt out and Mr. Jno. Culpeper in the Jury find for the plaintiff Seaven Hundred Eighty One Pounds of tobaccoe and Cask with costs of suite the court agrees with the Virdict of the Jury Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plaintiff Seaven Hundred Eighty One pounds of tobacco with Cask and costs of suite alias execution.

<Jno. Culpeper versus Wm. Johnson>

In an action of debt upon bill for thirty One shillings and Foure pence the Defendant haveing acknowledged his debt Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plaintiff Thirty One shillings and Foure pence by the Last day of October next following with costs of suite alias execution.

<Math. Cally versus Robt. Lee>

In an action of the case the plaintiff not putting in his Declaration Ordered that the plaintiff be nonsuited and pay costs.

<Jno. Hopkins versus Wm. Wallace>

In an action of the case the Defendant not appearing And the plaintiff haveing made appeare that there is due to him Five Hundred foote of pine plank Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plaintiff Five Hundred foote of pine plank with costs of suite alias execution.

Upon the petition of Wm. Owen being subpoenaed as Evidence betweene John Davis and John Kinsey for Foure daies attendance

Ordered that the said John Kinsey pay to the said William Owen Seaven Shillings and Six pence for his Attendance as Evidence.

Upon the petition of Elizabeth Baxter Widdow for the summ of Foureteene pounds Eight shillings and Eight pence due to her from the estate lately in the possession of William Tharell deceased Ordered that Mr. Geo. Durant and Mr. John Hunt Executors to the said Wm. Tharell deceased pay to the said Elizabeth Baxter Foureteene pounds Eight shillings and Eight Pence with costs alias execution.

<Geo. Durant versus Wm. Johnson>

In an action of debt. Ordered that Defendant putt in his plea to the plaintiffs declaration the next Court.

<Joseph Scott versus Wm. Johnson>

In an action of the case Ordered that the Defendant putt in his plea to the plaintiffs declaration the next Court.

Upon the petition of Mr. Joshua Lamb. Ordered (that whereas Mr. Lamb hath made appeare that Mr. Tho. Finckley is Indebted to him Considerably) that the said Joshua Lamb be first paid his Just due out of the estate of the said Thomas Finckley wheresoever to be found in this County.

Ordered that Mathias Towler bring in a true Inventory of the moveable estate belonging to the Orphans of Edmond Chancey deceased the next Court.

<Timothy Biggs versus Thomas Heath>

In an action of debt for Twelve Hundred and Fifty pounds of tobacco due to his Majestie Ordered (that if the said Thomas Heath nor noe person appeare for him by the Last day of November next) that then the Chest of goods remaineing in the Custody of Mrs. Mary Biggs be Appraized and the said Twelve hundred and Fifty pounds of tobacco paid to the said Timothy Biggs for his Majesties use with costs of suite.

<John Culpeper versus Thomas Heath>

In an action of debt the said John Culpeper haveing made it appeare that there is due to him from the said Thomas Heath Seaventeene hundred and tenn pounds of tobaccoe with costs of suite Ordered that the said John Culpeper be paid the said Seaventeene hundred and tenn pounds of tobacco with Cask and Costs of suite (after the

said Timothy Biggs is satisfied) out of the estate of the said Thomas Heath.

Ordered that Mr. Francis Toms and Mr. Edward Waad take an Inventory of what goods are in the Chest at Mrs. Mary Biggs belonging to Mr. Thomas Heath.

Upon the petition of Henderson Walker Clerk for the summe of Thirteene shillings due to him from Capt. Hugh Oneale for fees Ordered that the said Hugh Oneale pay to the said Henderson Walker Thirteene shillings with costs of suite alias execution.

Ordered that Samuell Pricklove and Wm. Lawrence appeare at the next Court and bring in the will of Wm. Lawrence with them.

[Signed:]

Wm. Wilkison, John Hunt, Francis Toms, Edward Walles, Patrick Bealle, John Jennings.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the First day of October Anno Domini 1684 present the honorable Jno. Archdale Esqr., William Wilkison Esqr., Thomas Miller Esqr., Mr. Jno. Hunt, Mr. Jno. Jennings, Mr. Joshua Scott, Mr. Fra. Toms, Capt. Edward Wells, Mr. Patrick Bayley.

<John Philpott versus Wm. Billing>

In two severall actions the Defendant haveing made appeare that his Evidence was sick and could not appeare till next Court the said Actions were referred till the next Court to come to an Issue.

<William Steward versus Lawrence Gonsalvo>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names John Hopkins John Hawkins Thomas Barcock Paule Lathum John Tarkington Richard Evens Francis Wilks Mathias Towler George Mathews Lawrence Keyten Daniell Meray Cornelious Lerry the Jury fynd a Cow and Calf with costs of suite for the plantif Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif one Cowe and Calf with costs of suite alias execution.

Whereas George Castleton and Stephen Manwaring were bound to their good behaviour the Court thinks fitt to discharge them paying costs of suite.

<Bennett Marchegay versus Geo. Durant>

In a plea of the case Jury aforesaid onely Francis Wilks putt out

and John Culpeper putt in the Jury find for the plantif two Cowes and one yearling butt noe costs the Court agrees with the Virdict of the Jury Ordered accordingly.

A Letter of Attorney made from John Trelawny to Thomas Miller was proved by the Oath of Edward Waad And Ordered to be recorded. The Court adjourned till Thursday Seaven of the Clock.

October 2d 1684

There haveing beene three severall actions commenced against the estate of William Waters at the suite of Edward Holloway John Hopkins and Mr. John Davis the Court thinks fitt to Order that each of them the said Holloway Hopkins and Davis have an equall shaire of the estate of the said William Waters answerable to their debts and that the said Edward Holloway be paid One shilling per barrell for every barrell of Corne that he gathers or cause to be gathered upon the said plantation and that then the estate be appraized and equally divided as aforesaid with costs of suite.

A Letter of Attorney made from Sarah and John Drummond to William Drummond was proved by the Oath of Henry Tooker and Ordered to be recorded accordingly.

A deed of Sale made from Sarah and John Drummond to William Wilkison Esqr. was acknowledged by William Drummond Attorney to the said Sarah and John Drummond to the said William Wilkison and the same was proved by the Oath of the said William Drummond and Ordered to be recorded.

Upon the petition of Thomas Burnby to be possessed of what estate belongs to him in right of his wife Hannah the daughter of Edmond Chancey Ordered that a Coppy of the Will of the said Edmond Chancey be brought in against the next Court and that it in case Edmond Chancy shall make Choyce of Thomas Burnby for his Guardian that then Mathias Towler be allowed what reasonable Charges he hath been at about the said Plantation and that in the meane time the said Thomas Burnby may have liberty to prepare for a Crop against the next yeare.

Acknowledgment was made of a bill of Sale from John Hodgson to James Armstrong and Richard Cragg Ordered to be recorded.

Whereas John Culpeper hath seated a tract of land at the head of John Boltons land It is Ordered that William Steel the Overseer of the highways lay out a Road most Convenient for the said Culpeper and as little to the prejudice of the said Bolton as may be and if the

said Bolton find himself agreived he is at liberty to make his complaint next Court.

A Devision haveing beene made of the Cattle betweene Mary Relph and the Children she had by Thomas Keele By John Jennings Robert Wallice and Samuell Davis Ordered that the same be recorded.

Whereas complaint hath beene made of Contempt of authority of Stephen Manwaring It is Ordered that the Sherriff forthwith take the said Stephen Manwaring into Custody and him safely to keepe till he give security to appeare at the next Court And alsoe to make good his Complaints against Mr. Fra. Toms.

Ordered that Richard Dormer give in security to appeare at the next Court and be of good behaviour or else be taken into Custody.

Whereas Thomas Barcock was bound over to appeare at this Court to answer his breach of an Act of Assembly It is Ordered that he give in good security to appeare at the next Court and in the meane time to be of good behaviour during the said time and if in case the honorable Jno. Archdale Esqr. shall think it Convenient, it to be at his Liberty to deliver up his bond in the Interim.

Upon the complaint of Cornelious Lerry against the sherriff for the escape of Thomas Thorpe It is Ordered that the sherriff pay to the said Cornelious Lerry Thirteene shillings and Six Pence with Costs of suite.

Whereas an Order past for Richard Dormer to give in security to answer at next Court and the said Dormer haveing made his submission Ordered that the same be Reversed.

Acknowledgment made of a deed of Sale from John Davis to George Durant Ordered to be recorded.

Acknowledgment made of a deed of Guift of a parcell of Land from George Durant to his sonne John Durant Ordered to be recorded.

<Lawrence Noggell versus Richard Dormer>

In two severall actions the plantif haveing not delivered his declarations according to the Rules of the Court Ordered that the said Lawrence Noggell be nonsuited and pay costs of suite alias execution.

<Richard Jones versus Jno. Culpeper>

In an action of Defamation the plantif haveing not delivered his declaration according to rules of Court Ordered that the plantif be nonsuited and pay costs of suite.

[Signed:]

John Archdale, Wm. Wilkison, Thomas Miller, John Hunt, Fran-

cis Tomes, Edward Wells [*this mark*], Joshua Scott, Patrick Beally, John Jennings [*this mark*].<sup>2</sup>

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden on Wensday the 3d December Anno 1684 present Seth Sothell Esqr. Governor, Thomas Miller Esqr., Mr. Joshua Scott, Mr. Henry White, Mr. Alex. Lillington, Mr. Ralph Fletcher, Mr. Wm. Foster.

Mr. Francis Toms haveing exhibited a petition against Stephen Mannering for opprobrious Language it haveing beene evidently proved against him the Court Fines him One thousand Pounds of porke to the Lords Proprietor's Ordered that he pay it accordingly.

Mr. Francis Toms proved a Letter of Attorney made from Mr. Samuell Wilson to himself by the oath of Mr. Jno. Davis Ordered to be recorded.

<Mr. Fra. Toms Attorney to Mr. Wilson versus Alex. Lillington Attorney to Mr. Christo. Helly and Mr. Samuell Cock>

In a plea of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names Samuell Pricklove Thomas Long Wm. Lacy William Owen Lawrence Noggell Rowland Buckland Thomas Sandford Roger White George Harris James Coates John Bolten Valentine Barton John Croypley: the Jury find for the plaintiff two pound Fifteene shillings and Six Pence with costs of suite Ordered that the same be paid by the said Mr. Alexander Lillington as Attorney aforesaid to Mr. Fra. Toms alias execution.

<Wm. Stephens plantif Richd. Ewens Defendant>

In an action of trespass upon the case referred to the Jury above. The Jury find for the plantif Six Pounds with costs of suite Ordered that Richard Ewens pay to the said William Stephens Six Pounds with costs of suite alias execution.

Mr. Alexander Lillington haveing presented to the Court a servant boy by name William Dickenson and desired Judgment of the said boys age the Court Adjudgets him to be of the age of Fifteene yeares

<sup>2</sup> Printed also in Branson Marley (ed.), "Minutes of the General Court of Albemarle, 1684," *North Carolina Historical Review*, XIX (January, 1942), 48-58, hereinafter cited as Marley (ed.), "Minutes of the General Court." Reasons for disagreeing with Mr. Marley's identification are given in the Introduction to this volume, pp. lxxviii-lxxxiii.

and that he serve him till he arrive to the age of Two and twenty yeares.

Ordered that William Wyatt John Barrow Caleb Calloway and Stephen Hancock take an Inventory of the estate of Walter Greene deceased and Appraise the same.

Ordered that Mr. Daniell Akehurst William Steely Henry Palin senior and John Browne take an Inventory of the estate of Morgan Rice deceased and Appraise the same.

<Mr. Joshua Scotti versus Jno. Philpott>

In an action of debt referred to the Jury within the Jury find noe cause of action Ordered that the plantif pay costs of suite.

<Mr. Jno. Philpott versus Joseph Scott>

In an action of debt upon account referred to the Jury aforesaid the Jury find for the plantif Five hundred thirty Five Pounds of tobacco with costs of suite the Court agrees with the Virdict of the Jury Ordered that the said Joseph Scott pay to the said John Philpott Five hundred thirty Five Pounds of tobacco with costs alias execution.

Acknowledgment was made of a deed of sale bearing date the twentieth day of August 1684 from Wm. Billings to Thomas Miller Esqr. Ordered to be recorded.

Mr. Thomas Harvey proved a Letter of Attorney by the oath of Wm. Foster made from Mr. John Bury to him the said Thomas Harvey Ordered to be recorded.

A Deed of Guift made from Elizabeth Westerman Widow to Thomas Miller Esqr. was proved by the Oath of John Mathews Ordered to be recorded.

Upon the complaint of Mr. Daniell Akehurst for a Road to be Laid out to the Watersyde from his plantation in the woods on the back of John Dans' Land Ordered that William Steely and John Burnby surveyors for the high wayes lay out a Road as convenient as may be to the Watersyde from the said Plantation of Mr. Akehurst soe that it may not be prejudiciall to the Neighbourhood.

Whereas Mr. John Burnby hath given in upon Oath that he goes in Danger of his Life for feare of one Andrew a Negroe belonging to Mr. John Culpeper It is Ordered that Mr. Jno. Culpeper take Care of him and bring him to the next Court And alsoe give in good bond for his good behaviour to the next Court.



<Ino. Culpeper versus John Burnby>

In an action of the case the plaintiff not delivering his declaration according to Rule of Court Ordered that the plaintiff be nonsuited.

Edward Chancy haveing desired Liberty to Choose a Guardian he being upwards of Foureteene yeares of age he made Choyce of Thomas Burnby for his Guardian Ordered that the said Thomas Burnby give in security the next Court for his Guardianship.

A bill of Inditement being preferred to the Grand Jury against Edward Bennett and James Fisher the Jury find the bill Ignoramus. Ordered that the said Edward Bennett and James Fisher be discharged paying costs of suite.

<John Philpott versus Wm. Billing>

In an action of debt the plaintiff not subscribeing his name to his declaration Ordered that he be nonsuited and pay costs of suite.

<John Philpott versus Wm. Billing>

In an action of debt the plaintiff not subscribeing his name to his declaration Ordered that he be nonsuited and pay costs of suite.

The Court haveing Considering the two foregoeing Orders and heard Evidences of the same Ordered that they forthwith come to tryall and the former Orders be reversed.

Mr. Alexander Lillington enters a Caveat against the estate of Abraham Handford referred to the next Court.

John Watkins enters against the estate of Abraham Handford a Caveat referred to the next Court.

<Thomas Harvey Esqr. versus Godfrey Eyres>

In a plea of debt referred to the next Court.

<John Philpott versus Wm. Billing>

In an action of debt the Defendant haveing confessed Judgment Ordered that William Billings pay to the plaintiff two Cowes two yearling heifers and two Cow Calves on the said John Philpotts plantation in Pascotank with costs alias execution.

Upon the petition of James Coates for Fees due for his Attendance at Court he being subpoenaed Ordered that the said Thomas Mackey pay to the said James Coates Nineteene shillings and two pence for Five daies attendance two Courts and Foure daies for goeing and coming.

Upon the petition of Garrett Keon for 4 daies attendance two Courts at Thomas Mackeys sumoning and two daies goeing and coming Ordered that the said Thomas Mackey pay to the said Garrett Keon Thirteene shillings and Foure pence for his Attendance.

<Mr. Joseph Scott versus Wm. Johnson>

In an action of debt the plantif haveing made appeare his debt Ordered that the said William Johnson pay to the said Joseph Scott three hundred Ninety Nine Pounds of tobacco with costs of suite alias execution.

Upon the Petition of Mr. Geo. Durant and Ann his wife for expences which is due to her And Henderson Walker Clerk haveing received the summe of Seaven Pounds and tenn shillings Ordered that the said Henderson Walker pay to the said Mr. Geo. Durant Seaven Pounds and tenn shillings.

Ordered that Edward Bennett and James Fisher give in bond to Henderson Walker Clerk for their good behaviour.

Henderson Walker haveing brought a servant boy named Robert Evens the Court Judges him to serve for Six yeares and one Month from this day.

<Henderson Walker versus Geo. Miles>

In an action of debt referred to the next Court.

[Signed:]

Thomas Miller, Alexander Lillington, Joshua Scott, Henry White, Ralph Fletcher.<sup>3</sup>

[CCR 188]

Know all men by these presents that I William Billings of Pascotank River in Albemarle County planter am holden and firmly Bound unto Mr. Thomas Miller Senior in the Summ of thirtey pounds Sterling money to be paid on Demand unto the said Thomas Miller his heires executors or Certeine Attorney, To the which payment well and truely to be made and done I Bynd my Self my heires executors and administrators firmly by these presents In performance of the Same I the said William Billings doe firmly by these presents Make over unto the Said Mr. Thomas Miller all my Right title and interest of one halfe of the Plantation where I the Said Billings liveth upon togeather with all my Stock of Cattle hoggs and a Mare which I bought of Thomas Clark of Yoepim And

<sup>3</sup> Printed also in Marley (ed.), "Minutes of the General Court." Reasons for disagreeing with Mr. Marley's identification are given in the Introduction to this volume, pp. lxxviii-lxxxiii.

HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

doe likewise ingadge myselfe in the forfeiture of the aforesaid Summ of thirtey pounds Sterling to Confesse Judgement in open Court unto the Said Mr. Tho. Miller of the premisses aforesaid at the next Court holden at Mr. Georg Durant's without any further delay In Witness wherof I the said Wm. Billings have hereunto Sett my hand and Seale the 11th day of July in the yeare of our Lord 1684 the figures [11 en] was interlined before the Sealing [and signing] of these presents.

Sealed Signed and Delivered  
in the presence of

William Billings

Mary Palin

Jno. Mathews

Henderson Walker

Recorded per Henderson Walker

[Endorsed:]

William Billings his oblsione to pay 30 pounds

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the 4th day of February Anno Domini 1684  
present William Wilkison Esqr., Mr. Fra. Toms, Mr. John Hunt,  
Mr. Jno. Jennings, Capt. Edwd. Wells, Thos. Miller Esqr.

<John Burnby senior versus Jno. Culpeper and uxor>

In a plea of defamation the plantif haveing mislayed his Declaration Ordered that the plantif be nonsuited and pay costs of suite.

Upon the petition of Henry White Attorney to Daniell Johnson and John Bridges against the estate of William Marson Ordered that the said Henry White be first satisfied out of the estate of the said Wm. Marson what is due to him as Attorney aforesaid.

The 5th day of February

<William Woollard versus Edward Holloway as Attorney to  
Homer Jackson>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names Christopher Nicholls Richard Bentley William Owen Roger White George Castleton Lawrence Noggell John Hutchenson Richard Craddock John Boulton Thomas Burnby Charles Oneale John Kinsey the Jury find for the plantif Seaventeene shillings and penny Ordered that it be paid accordingly with costs of suite alias execution.

<Henderson Walker versus George Myles>

In a plea of debt the Defendant not appearing and the plantif haveing made his debt appeare Ordered that the said George Myles

pay to the said Henderson Walker Twenty two shillings and Nine pence with costs of suite alias execution.

<Geo. Durant versus Edward Waad>

In an action of debt referred to the Jury above Jurors names afore-said the jury afore. The Court refers the action till the next Court and Order that Mr. Durant bring a whole particuler of his debt to the next Court.

<Roger White versus Stephen Manwaring>

In an action of Case referred to the Jury following Jurors names Christopher Nicholls John Boulton Richard Bentley George Castleton William Owen Alexander Speed Henry Aglentine John Hutchenson Lawrence Noggen John Kinsey Richard Craddock Thomas Burnby. The Jury find for the plantif the bill of Six Pounds to be delivered up made from Roger White to Stephen Manwaring or a Receipt to be made to discharge the bill as alsoe for what tooles is due to the said Roger White with costs of suite alias execution.

Charles Neale being bound to appeare at this Court the Court think fitte to dismiss him from his good behaviour.

Upon the complaint of Mr. Thomas Jarvis against Richard Edge for deteyning of an Indian's Gunn. Ordered that the said Richard Edge deliver up the said Gunn to Thomas Harvey Esqr. Or else make his appearance at the next Court.

An Attachment haveing beene grannted out by the honorable John Archdale Esqr. against the estate of John Long. Ordered that what estate is to be found belonging to the said John Long be forth-with Appraized and what is due be paid to Thomas Twiddey after the house Charges is first paid.

An Attachment being grannted out against the estate of William Raven at the suite of Daniell Akehurst Esqr. Ordered that John Dan and Daniell Mackey make their personall appearance the next Court to give in upon Oath what estate there remains in their hands belonging to the said William Raven that the same May be Appraized.

<George Durant versus Jno. Hutchinson>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names Christopher Nicholls John Kinsey John Boulton Richard Bently Edward Holloway Wm. Ketto Charles Oneale George Castleton William Owen George Addey John Merannon Charles Prowse agreed.

## &lt;Robt. Fowler versus Fra. Hartley&gt;

In an action of the case referred to the Jury abovesaid the plantif and Defendant goeing out agreed it betweene themselves and Ordered the action to be withdrawne.

Acknowledgment was made of a bill of sale from Jonathan Phelps and Hannah Hill to William Vosse of a tract of Land in Piquemons. Ordered to be recorded.

A Letter of Attorney made from Henry Mills of Virginia to George Castleton was proved by the Oath of Richard Bently Cooper Ordered to be recorded.

Whereas in August Court last there was an Order past for Mr. Jno. Hunt against Lodowick Williams for three Pounds Eleaven shillings and foure pence in pork. And whereas the said Lodowick Williams is since deceased before the said debt is satisfyed Ordered that noe Execution be grannted forth Against the said Williams estate till Administration be grannted upon the said estate.

A Businesse of the Palatine and Lords Proprietors against Thomas Waller Ordered to be referred to next Court.

Adjourned to the First Wensday in Aprill.

Whereas in August last there was an Attatchment grannted to Lodowick Williams against the estate of Wm. Westerman and whereas there is a bill here produced from John Dan to Wm. Westerman deceased for Foure [blank] the Court Orders that if Mr. Miller doth not bring in the said John Dans bill for the said Quantity of Foure hundred and Fifty to be paid in porke the next November then the said Attatchment to be in force next Court butt if the said bill be produced then Ordered that the said Thos. Miller shall Make up the said Foure Hundred and Fifty to the valew of Three Pounds Eleaven shilling and Foure pence with costs.

[Signed:]

Wm. Wilkison, Francis Tomes, Thomas Miller.

[Endorsed:]

4 Feb. 1684 [illegible] Court Minutes

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the First day of Aprill 1685 att the house of Mr. Geo. Durants present Mr. Alexander Lillington Mr. Jno. Hunt Mr. Edward Mayo.

<Capt. Tho. Cullen versus Thos. Hurst>

In an action of debt the plantif haveing not subpenaed his Evidence it was referred to the next Court.

<Inc. Wilson versus Richard Davenport>

In an action of debt referred to the next Court.

An Attachment being grannted out against the estate of Stephen Orchard partner with Thos. Burton at the suite of Daniell Akehurst Esqr. Ordered that Christopher Weymouth Darby Sexton and Thomas Twiddey make their personall appearance the next Court to give in upon Oath what estate their remaines belonging to the said Stephen Orchard and Thomas Burton that the same may be Appraized.

Upon the petition of John Mathews for Seaventeene shillings and Six Pence due to him from the estate of William Mowberry and Eliza-beth his wife Ordered that an Attachment be Issued out against the estate of the said William Mowberry for the said Seaventeene shillings and Six pence.

An Attachment haveing beene grannted out against the estate of Phillip Benning at the suite of Mr. John Davis for the summe of Foure Pounds Foure shillings and three pence due to him upon account and the said John Davis haveing made appeare his debt upon Oath Ordered that the said John Davis be paid his said debt out of the estate of the said Phillip Benning wheresoever to be found in this County.

<Lawrence Noggell versus Joseph Scott>

In an action of defamation referred to the Jury following Jurors names Robert Lee John Philpott Thomas Waller Alexander More William Morris Henry Norman John Minyard James Allen Nicholas Brightman Bartholomew Brixson John Kemble John Holford. The Jury find for the plantif Foure hundred Pounds of tobacco with costs. Ordered that the said Joseph Scott pay to the said Lawrence Noggell Foure hundred pounds of tobacco with costs of suite. Alias execution.

<Ann Collier versus John Hutchinson>

In an action of Defamation the plantif not putting in his Declaration Ordered that the plantif be nonsuited and pay costs.

<Rowland Williams versus Thos. Waller>

In an action of debt the plantif not sending his Declaration Ordered that he be nonsuited and pay costs of suite.

Acknowledgment was made of an Indenture of Sale from William Titterton and Margaret his wife to Henry Norman and John Kemble of a parcell of Land sold by the said Wm. Titterton to the said Henry Norman Dated the Thirty First of March 1685.

An Attatchment haveing beene grannted against the estate of Peleg Dunstan and there haveing beene severall goods attatched Ordered that the High Sherriff Cause the same to be Appraized and delivered to Mr. Edward Waade soe farr as his debt amounts to being the summe of Nine Pounds Sixteene shillings and Six Pence and returne in an account of the said Appraizement.

Mr. Henry White as Attorney to Daniell Johnson and on the behalf of himself enters a Caveatt against the estate of Timothy Biggs deceased.

Mr. Robert Lee enters a Caveatt against the estate of Mr. Timothy Biggs for the summe of Seaven Pounds due to him.

Jerimie Symons Administrator to Jonathan Taylor enters a Caveatt against the estate of Mr. William Marson for the sume of Forty shillings.

<Abigaill Coates versus Geo. Durant>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury afore onely Thomas Waller putt out and William Tetterton taken in It is agreed betweene themselves and referred to two men.

Mr. John Davis enters a Caveatt against the estate of Mr. Timothy Biggs deceased.

<John Davis versus Wm. Woollard>

In an action of Debt the Defendant haveing owned his bill Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif Six Hundred Forty two Pounds of good sound Merchantable pork fifty pound of hide and two shillings in money with costs alias execution.

[Signed:]

Alexander Lillington, Edward Mayo, John Hunt.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden at the house of Mr. Georg Durants on Wednesday the Seaventh day of October Anno Domini 1685 present Thomas Miller Esqr. Mr. Alexander Lillington and Mr. Edward Mayo.

<Alexander Lillington Esqr. versus [Thomas] Moody  
Patrick Bayley [and] Morgan Thomas>

In an action of debt upon Bond for Twenty Five Pounds in porke the Defendant Patrick Bayley haveing Owned the said Bond to be his act and deed Ordered that the said Thomas Moody Patrick Bayley and Morgan Thomas pay to the said Alexander Lillington Twenty Five pounds in good Merchantable pork with costs of suite alias execution.

<Lawrence Noggen versus Joseph Scott>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names John Jennings Richard Bentley Roger Snell Daniell Cox Andrew Ross William Boswell John Philpott Thomas Waller John Hodgson Samuell Fendall John Kensey John Watkins agreed by the plantif and Defendant that it be referred to the Court.

A Protest being delivered to the Court by George Durant Ordered that the same be entred as follows Know all men by these presents that I George Durant of the County of Albemarle in the Province of Carolina doe revoake and make null all former powers and warrants of Attorney whatsoever by me grannted to any person or persons to act in any manner of waies or meanes or meanes whatsoever in my behoofe and from hence forward warning him or them to desist in from soe doeing as Witness my hand this Fourth day of October 1685 George Durant.

A Peitition of John Barrow being read he haveing presented a servant boy named Symon Smith to the Court to Judge of his Age. The Court thinks fitt to adjudge him to be the age of Sixteene Yeares and that he serve till the [age] of Twenty two yeares according to the act of Assembly.

A Petition of Richard Bentleys read and throwne out.

Acknowledgment made of a Deed of Sale of Land from John Hodgson and Mary his wife to Alexander Moore of the plantation which the said John Hodgson did live on.

Henderson Walker haveing produced an Order of Court made the 4<sup>th</sup> day of June Anno 1684 wherein Hugh [Oneale] is Ordered to pay the said Henderson Walker Thirteene [shillings] with costs of suite. And the said Hugh Oneale being [since] deceased It is therefore Ordered that the Executors or [adminilstrators] of the said Hugh Oneales pay to the said Henderson Walker Thirteene shillings with all costs of suite alias execution.



Upon the petition of Jane Deanes Widow for Letters of Administration on her husband William Deanes estate deceased And Thomas Clark and Geo. Deanes being her security Ordered that Letters of Administration be granted to the said Jane Deanes.

Upon the petition of William Wilkison Esqr. against William Billings for upbraiding the said Wilkison with Bribery and it being evidently proved against him It is Ordered that the said William Billings be brought to the Whipping post and there to be whipped with tenn Stripes.

The Court thinks fitt to Order that Francis Hendrickson give in bond with sufficient security for twelve Months and a day for his good behaviour and make his personall appearance a day or two before a Majestrate in the precinct Wherein he lives before each Court during the said twelve Months.

Acknowledgment. A Letter of Attorney made from Joseph Osborne to Joshua Scott was acknowledged.

By virtue of a Letter of Attorney made from Joseph Osborne to Joshua Scott the said Joshua Scott acknowledges a Deed of sale made from the said Joseph Osborne to John Kinsey of a parcell of Land therein mentioned.

An Order being past Last Court that Daniell Mecay John Dan and Thomas Twiddey should make their personall appearance this Court and they haveing Contemned the said Order. It is therefore Ordered that a writt be Issued forth against the said Daniell Mecay John Dan and Thomas Twiddey for their personall appearance the next Court.

Upon the petition of Henderson Walker against John Ward for the summe of Fifteene shillings and Foure pence and the said Henderson Walker haveing made Oath that he hath received noe part of satisfaction It is Ordered that the said John Ward pay to the said Henderson Walker Fifteene shillings and Foure pence with costs of suite alias execution.

<[Torn] Collyer versus [Torn] Hodgson>

In an action of slander the plantif not sending her declaration Ordered that she be nonsuited and pay costs of suite alias execution.

<Joseph Scott versus Stephen Manwaring>

In an action of debt referred the Jury following. Jurors names John Jennings Richard Bentley Roger Snell John Hodgson Daniell Cox Lawrence Noggen Alexander Moore John Barrow William Boswell

Samuell Fendall John Kinsey. The Jury fynd for the plantif Twenty Five Shillings with costs. It is therefore Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif Twenty Five shillings with costs of suite alias execution.

Thomas Gregory made a Resignation up of a tract of Land Lying in Chowan to Alexander Moore of whome he lately bought it.

<William Woollard versus Henry Bonner>

The Defendant not appearing it is referred to Mr. William Wilkison to end the Difference and adjust the accompt.

<Jane Deanes versus Richd. Capps>

In an action of debt the plantif haveing attatched the estate of the said Richard Capps Ordered that the said Jane Deanes be paid the summe of Three Pounds three shillings and Six Pence out of the Cropp of the said Richard Capps after the house Charges be satisfied the same being due to her by bill with costs of suite.

<Samuell Pricklove versus Stephen Manwaring>

In action of debt the plantif not putting in his declaration Ordered that he be nonsuited.

<John Wilson versus Richard Devenport>

In an action of the Case referred to the Court the Court Orders that Richard Davenport make and deliver a Canoe with two sculls and a padle the Canoe to be as large as Richard's [Elks] within Six weeks from the date hereof And pay one Moyety of the Charges and the plantif the other part. With costs alias execution and that it [be delivered] to Mr. Alexander Lillington to Judge of the said Canoe.

<Thomas Waller versus Rowland Williams>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury afore Lawrence Nogen being putt out and George Deanes putt in the Jury find for the p'antif two barrells of Corne with costs of suite alias execution. The [Court] Orders with the Verdict of the Jury accordingly.

Whereas George Castleton hath absented himself from [the] County and Imbezled the estate belonging to the Orphans of James Perisho deceased. It is therefore Ordered that [no] person or persons buy any Cattle belonging to the said Orphans or any part of the estate

of the said Castleton and that Jonathan Phelps gather the Corne and measure the same and deliver the one half to Hannah Castleton and secure the other half till further order.

<Lawrence Noggen versus Joseph Scott>

In an action of the case It being referred to the Court Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif Three Pounds and tenn shillings with Costs of suite alias execution.

John Wilson being Impannelled for a Juryman and absenting himself without the Leave of the Court Ordered [that] he pay Five Shillings for his contempt with costs.

Whereas Complaint was made against Mingo a Negroe for Running away from the house of Daniell Akehurst Esqr. and Carrying away severall goods belonging to him It is therefore Ordered that the said Mingo be forthwith banished out of this County and that the High Sherriff take him and secure him in his safe Custody till there be a Conveniency for his Master Benjamen Lakars to Convey him out of this County.

Wheras complaint hath beene made against Frances Sturgeon for speaking severall scandalous words against the Right honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. It is therefore Ordered that upon the submission of the said Frances Sturgeon to the Court and John Sturgeon and Francis his wife givinge in sufficient security for their good behaviour be discharged.

<Stephen Manwaring versus [Joseph] Scott>

In an action of debt referred to Mr Edward Mayo by the consent of the plantif and Defendant and Ordered that they stand to the Award of Mr. Mayo.

[Signed:]

John Archdale, Alexander Lillington, Edward Mayo, Thomas Miller, Wm. Wilkison.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the first Wensday in November being the 4th day of the Month Anno 1685. Present Wm. Wilkison Esqr., Alex. Lillington, John Hunt.

<Roger Snell versus Robt. Danvers>

In a plea of Defamation referred to the Jury following Patrick

Bayley William Monday George Mathews John Browne Richard Davenport Garrett Keon Morgan Thomas Lawrence Gonsalvo John Wilson Robert Inkeson Daniell Mecay Thomas Hoskins the Jury fynd noe cause of action wherefore the plantif is Ordered to be nonsuited and pay costs of suite.

<Patrick Bayley versus Charles Prows>

In an action of debt the Defendant haveing confessed Judgment for the sume of Foure thousand Pounds of porke due upon bill Ordered therefore that the Defendant pay to the plantif Foure thousand Pounds of pork with costs of suite alias execution.

<John Wilson versus James Long>

In an action of the case the Plantif haveing not Laid his Declaration according to Law Ordered that he be nonsuited and pay costs of suite alias execution.

John Wilson proved a Letter of Attorney by the Oath of Sarah Hopkins made from James Murdah to the said John Wilson Ordered to be recorded.

<Cornelius Lerry versus Jno. Toomy>

In an action of the case the Defendant not appearing at Court Ordered that the Sherriff bring in the Defendant to the next Court.

<John Philpott versus Thomas Miller>

In an action of the case referred to the next Court.

<John Wilson versus Lawrence Gonsalvo>

In an action of the case Ordered that the plantif be nonsuited and pay ccsts of suite.

<John Wilson versus John Philpott>

In an action of debt referred to the next Court.

Upon the petition of John Wilson for to have his sonne in Law William Long returned home to him and the said William Long haveing presented a petition desireing to be bound out as an Apprentice to a Tradesman It is Ordered that Maj. James Blount and William Wilkison Esqr. make such end about the said William Long either as to bound him Apprentice or otherwaies as they shall think fitt.

A bill of Indictment haveing beene found against Cornelious Lerry for Felloniusly killing of a beast of the Valew of Three shillings and the said Cornelious haveing beene arrigned he pleaded Guilty It is Ordered that the said Lerry pay to the Proprietors tenn shillings as a fyne as alsoe Tenn shillings to the Owner of the Beast with costs alias execution.

<Edward Mayo versus John Hall>

In an action of debt the Defendant not appearing And the plantif haveing made his debt appeare It is Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif the summe of Six Pounds Foureteene shillings and Six pence with costs alias execution.

<John Davis versus John Sturgeon>

In an action of debt the Defendant not appearing and the plantif haveing proved his debt upon Oath It is Ordered that the Defendant pay the plantif One Pound Eight shillings and two pence with costs alias execution.

It is Ordered that a business depending betweene the Proprietors and Thomas Sherwood be referred to the next Court.

[Signed:]

John Archdale, Wm. Wilkison, Alexander Lillington, John Hunt.

[CCR 148]

Albemarle SS. To the worshipfull the Justices of Albemarle County Court

<James Mills plaintife Against Edward Waad Defendant>

In a plea of trespass of the Case.

Edward Waad oatherwaies caled Edward Waud of Albemarle County in Carolina within the Jurisdiction of this court was Attached to Answar James Mills in a plea of trespass of the Case.

Whereupon the said James in his proper person complayneth to this worshipful Court that thire being divers dealings betwixt the said James and the said Edward for divers goods he the said Edward hath had of the said James from and between the yeare 1666 to the yeare 1673 and from thence to the yeare 1685 whereby the said Edward became indebted to the said James in the some of Eighteen thousand five hundred and fivety pounds of tobacoe and Caske and twenty five shillings six pence starling for divers goods and Marchandise had of the said James at divers times as by an Acompt here in Court may at large Appear, and whereas the said Edward hath at divers times satis-

COUNTY COURT, 1685

fyed and paide to the said James the some of fower thousand three hundred and fower pounds and a half of tobaccoe parseli of the said debt of 18550 pounds of tobaccoe yet the residue of the aforesaid debt viz. 14550 and 25 [shillings 6 pence] starlin which he the said Edward assumed and faithfully promised to satisfy and pay to the said James he the said Edward hath not satisfied and paide. but intending fradulently to decive him the said James of the said debt of 14550 pounds of tobaccoe and Caske and the 25 [shillings 6 pence] starling hath denyed to pay and still doth deny to pay notwithstanding often thire unto required where upon the said James bringeth his Action and saith he is damnefyd and hath damage 25000 pounds of tobaccoe and craveth Judgment for the said some with cost of sute and he shall pray.

James Mills in propria persona. Pleadg to prosecute George Durant.

[CCR 148]

Albermarle SS.

Edward Waad Defendant was Attached to answer James Mills Complainant in a plea of trespassse of the Case, And the said defendant for plea and answer Saith and denyeth that he is in any wise indebted unto the Said plaintiff as he the Said plaintiff declares by his declaration (excepting) that in this present yeare 1685 the Said plaintiff Stands indebted unto the said defendant as the said defendant hath declared being plaintiff against the Said Mills in an action of the Case, And as [for] the Said Mills plea of trespassse of the Case the defendant humbly prays to be dismissed with his Costs etc. most unjustly molested etc. And shall ever pray and as in duty Bound etc.

Edward Waad

[CCR 148]

Albemarle SS. To the Worships the Justices of the County Court of Albemarle.

*<James Mills plaintiff against Edward Waad Defendant>*

In a plea of debt.

Edward Waad oatherwaies caled Edward Waud of Albemarle County formerly of Elizabeth City County was Attacht to Answer James Mills in a plea of debt of 200 pounds starling which to him he oweth and Unjustly detayneth.

Where upon the said James in his proper person Complayneth that the said Edward by his bill under the hand and seale of him the said Edward bearing date the 27th day of October 1673 became bound and Ingaged to pay to the said James upon demand the full quantaty of fowerty thousand pounds of tobaccoe and Cask or two hundred pounds starling curant mony of England or good marchantable goods to the Value theirof, the which said Ingagement was upon a Valuable consideration alredy in hand resived by him the said Edward of the said James as by the said bill here in Court produced may more at large

## HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

Appeare, yet notwithstanding him the said Edward being often thearunto required hath not paid the aforesaid debt of 40 thousand pounds of tobaccoe and cask nor two hundred pounds starling curant mony of England nor good Marchantable goods to the Value thireof nor any part of the said debt, but minding fraudulently him the said James to decive of the said debt hath denyed and still doth deny to pay the aforesaid debt to the said James whereupon he bring his sute and saith he is damnefyed and hath damage three hundred fowerty fower pounds starling and prayeth Judgment for the said Some of 344 pounds Starling against the said Edward with cost of Sute etc. and he shall pray.

James Mills in propria persona. Pleadg to [prosecute] George Durant.

[Endorsed:]

Mr. Mills his Declaration

[CCR 148]

Albermarle SS.

Edward Waad Defendant is Attached to answer James Mills Complainant in a plea of Debt And the said defendant for plea and answer Saith and denyeth that he is indebted unto the said plaintiff nor doth he the said defendant remember that he did Signe and Seale a [Bill] unto the said plaintiff as he declares by his Declaration and the said Defendant humbly prayes he be Dismissed with his Costs etc. And shall ever pray etc.

Edward Waad

[CCR 148]

Albermarle SS.

Mr. Edward Waud Complainant declares against James Mills defendant in an action on the Case, for that the said d-fendant stands indebted unto the Complainant in the just summe of Six pounds one shilling and Eight pence sterling (that is to say) To the Right Honorable the GOVERNORS Fees and the said plaintiff for entiring and Clearing of the said defendants Sloope 2 pounds 5 shillings paid Joseph Sutton for the said defendant 3 pounds paid for the hire of a horse and guide to goe with the said defendant into Virginia two hundred weight of tobacco, all amounting to the said Summe first above mentioned, which said summe the said defendant did Faithfully promise to pay the same to the said plaintiff when thereunto demanded and the said plaintiff haveing often requested and demanded the same from the said deendant the which he refuseth to pay and still doth refuse to pay the same to the said plaintiff To the said plaintiffs damage and saith that he is damnified 10 pounds for which he brings his suite etc. And prayeth Judgment and for his Costs etc.

Edward Waud

[Endorsed:]

Waad declaration against Mills

[CCR 148]

And the deffendant James in [his proper] person cometh and defendeth the force and Injury, and saith that he did not asume to pay the Aforesaid debt as is pretended by the plantif nor that he the said deffendant doth owe to the said plantif any part or parsell of the said pretended debt in maner and forme as is declared by the plantif, for that whatsoever the deffendant hath had of the said plantife either the aforesaid perticulers or some oather thing not mentioned in the plaintifes Declaration, the deffendant hath had and resived them of the plantif not for any Future pay or any Asumtion of the defendant to pay as for future time but hath resived what the said plantife hath delivered him in part payment of farr greater soms the said plantife oweth to the deffendant and for which the deffendant hath given the said plantif credite for in a declaration he hath against the said plantif in an action of trespas upon the case that the said defendant hath now depending in this said Court therfore the said deffendant prayeth Judgment if the said plantif his Action aforesaid against the defendant ought to have.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the second Wensday in July being the 15th day of the said Moneth Anno 1686 by Adjournment being present the Right honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. Governor, William Wilkison Esqr., Alex. Lillington Esqr., John Hunt Esqr., Edward Mayo Esqr., Thomas Pollock Esqr.

The Right honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. haveing produced a bill for the summe of One Hundred Pounds made from George Durant Under his hand and seale to the said Right honorable Seth Sothell with a warrant of Attorney to Confess Judgment upon the same and the said bill and Warrant haveing beene proved It is therefore Ordered that the said George Durant pay to the said Right honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. the summe of One Hundred Pounds with Costs of suite alias execution.

An Affidavitt made by John Washborne James Passwater and Isabell Passwater his wife made before Sir John Buckworth Knight and Attested by John Lyddiard Publick Notary to be a true Affidavitt under his hand and Publick seale was read before us and is Dated the first day of February Anno 1685.

<John Wilson versus John Philpott>

In an action of debt Jurors names Samuell Pricklove William Chapman John Hallam Jonathan Bateman Richard Craig Lawrence Arnold John Godfrey William Steward Thomas Attway William Owen



John Willoughby Patrick Cannadie the Plaintiff haveing proved his debt and the Defendant Owned the same Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif One thousand Ninety two Pounds of tobacco with Cask and Costs of suite alias execution.

<Thomas Pollock versus Richard Bently>

In an action of debt upon account the Defendant Owning his debt Ordered that the said Richard Bentley pay to the plantif One Pound Sixteene shilling and three pence with Costs of suite alias execution.

<Thomas Pollock versus Richard Bentley>

In an action of debt on bill the Defendant haveing owned his debt Ordered that the said Richard Bentley pay to the said Thomas Pollock Foure Pounds Seaven shillings and One Penny with costs of suite alias execution.

Sarah Calloway haveing presented a petitioned for her Attendance here at Court Ordered that the said Thomas Morris pay to the said Calloway Five shillings her Attendance at Court.

<Charles Prows versus John Hodgson>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names aforesaid. The Jury find for the plantif One Hundred Pound of tobacco with Costs. Ordered that the Defendant pay to the plantif One Hundred Pound of tobacco with costs of suite alias execution.

A Letter of Attorney made from Abraham Royde to Richard Davenport was proved by the Oath of Lawrence Gonsalvo and Ordered to be recorded.

Upon the petition of Richard Bentley Cooper against John White for the summe of Foure Pounds Seaven shillings and One Penny it being Ordered against the said Richard Bentley he being security for William Tetterton deceased and the said John White being Administrator to the said William Tetterton. It is therefore Ordered that the said John White pay to the said Richard Bentley Foure Pounds Seaven shillings and Peny with all costs of suite in that Case Ordered and costs of suite.

Ordered that George Castleton's wife make her appearence at the Court to answer such complaints as are made against her.

A Letter of Attorney made from John Abell to Thomas Harvey Esqr. was proved by the Oath of William Collings and Ordered to be recorded.

Ordered that Stephen Manwaring remaine in the Sherriffs Custody till he give him security to appeare at the next Court for to bring in such satisfaction as by the Court shall be thought meet for his Cleereing whither he be a servant or noe.

Ordered that the Sherriff take into his safe Custody George Castleton and him secure till he give him sufficient security to appeare at the next Court to answer all such matters and things as shalbe objected him.

<Thomas Waller versus Katherine Johnson>

In an action of the Case referred to William Wilkison Esqr. to examine the Evidences and to determine the Action or else to Continue it as he shall think fitt.

Upon the Petition of Richard Davenport for his Attendance at Court being subpenaed by Order of John Wilson Ordered that the said John Wilson pay to the said Richard Davenport Twenty Five shillings with Costs.

Ordered that Thomas Waller give in security to appeare at the next Court Or else Continue in the Sherriffs Custody.

[Signed:]

Wm. Wilkison, Alexander Lillington, John Hunt, Edward Mayo, Thomas Pollock.

Whereas in the title of these Orders the Right honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. Governor is expressed as present which wee knowing to be an Error of the Clerks have therefore thought fitt to Rectify it and doe hereby declare the same to be an Error.<sup>4</sup>

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the first Wensday in October being the Sixth day of October Anno 1686 att the house of William Fosters.

<Daniell Akehurst Esqr. Attorney Richard Narramore versus  
[Richard] Wingate>

In an action of debt for the summe of Three Pounds Thirteene shillings and Six Pence due upon account and the said debt haveing beene sufficently made appeare to be due Ordered therefore that Mr. Francis Hartley pay the summe of Three Pounds thirteene shillings

<sup>4</sup> The postscript is in the clerk's handwriting and is not signed.

and Six pence out of the estate of the said Richard Wingate It haveing beene Attatched in the said Mr. Hartleys hands with costs alias execution.

A Petition of John Wilson and Alice his wife was read wherein Johanna Kingkate desired to Choose a Guardian which the Court thought fitt to allow of and thereupon she Chose James Long for her Guardian who is hereby Ordered for to pay to George Fordice Thirty Shillings which is due for the keeping of the said Girle and that he is to bring her up in Learning and to have her till she comes of age or Marriage.

Two petitions of John Kinsey was read and referred to a further time.

Whereas George Mathews hath made appeare upon Oath that two Cowes now Running at Bennett Marchegay doe belong to him and it haveing beene sufficiently made appeare Ordered that Bennett Marchegay deliver the said two Cowes with all their increase to the said George Mathews or Order.

<John White versus Henry Norman>

In an action of the Case referred to the Jury following Jurors names John Whitby John Hawkins Lawrence Arnold James Long Richard Bentley John Wilson James Blount George Fordice Daniell Cox Thomas Clark John Hallum Richard Fountaine the Jury find noe cause of action. Ordered that the plantif pay costs of suite.

<Jno. Aldridge versus Jno. Tarkington>

In an action of the case the plantif not Appearing Ordered that he be nonsuited and pay costs of suite.

<Richd. Bentley Attorney to Jno. Keyton versus  
Jno. Dan Attorney to Geo. Gunnell>

In an action of debt Ordered that the Defendant John Dan pay to the said Richard Bentley out of the estate of George Gunnell Nine hundred Sixty One Pounds of tobacco with Casks and Costs of suite it haveing beene made appeare by bill alias execution.

A bill of Inditement was drawne up against Thomas Waller and presented to the Grand Jury following Jurors names John Whitby John Hawkins Lawrence Arnold James Long Richard Bently James Blount Charles Prows John Durant George Fordice Arnold White Daniell Cox Jonathan Ashford John Hopkins the said Jury find the bill Igno-

ramus. Ordered that the said Waller be discharged by Proclamation which was donne and pay costs of suite.

A bill of Inditement was drawne up against John Benly and Lydiah Bently and presented to the grand jury aforesaid who found the same Billa Vera Whereupon the said John Benly and Lydiah Bentley were Arriagned before the Jury following Jurors names Samuell Pricklove Henry Norman John Hallam Richard Fountaine Morgan Thomas John Gray William Boys John Holford Joseph Sutton William Owen Jonathan Ashford who find them not Guilty Ordered that the said John Benly give in bond for his good behaviour and pay Costs to the Clerk and Sherriff.

Ordered that Stephen Manwaring pay to John Kinzey Cunstable Tenn Shillings for his trouble in serveing subpenas for him with costs alias execution.

Whereas an Execution is Issued out against John Philpott att the suite of John Wilson Ordered that the Sherriff doe not proceed any further in the executeing of the same till next Court.

Upon the Petition of James Long and Thomas Hooper for their Attendance here at Court as an Evidence Ordered that Jonathan Ashford pay to the said James Long and Thomas Hooper Sixteene shillings and Eight pence with Costs alias execution.

Upon the Petition of Alice Wilson for Attendance here at Court being summoned by John Benley Ordered that John Benley pay the said Alice Wilson Eight Shillings with costs of suite.

John Benley John Philpott and Richard Fountaine became bound In the sume of Fifty Pounds for the said Benleys goode behaviour tiil next Court.

Ordered that John Hopkins pay to George Fordice Sixteene shillings and Eight Pence with costs.

[Signed:]

Wm. Wilkison, Edward Mayo, John Hunt, Thomas Pollok.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the first day of December Anno 1686 being present William Wilkison Esqr., Alex. Lillington Esqr., John Hunt Esqr., Thomas Polloke Esqr., Edward Mayo Esqr.

A Letter of Attorney made from Thomas Harford of Bermudoes Marriner to William Wilkison Esqr. was proved by the Oaths of George Durant and Samuell Burton and Ordered to be Recorded.

Ordered that Mr. William Foster cause a paire of stocks to be made against the next Court.

An Acknowledgment was made of an Assignement from Joane White Widdow to John Hallam.

Richard Bentley Sawyer haveing beene before the Court and Owned Judgment for the summe of Forty pounds due to the Right honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. Ordered that the said Richard Bentley pay to the said Right honorable Seth Sothell Forty pounds with costs alias execution.

A Letter of Attorney made from Timothy Peinder of Bermudoes to Henderson Walker was proved by the Oaths of George Durant and Samuell Burton.

<John Hawkins versus Jeremy Symonds>

In an action of debt referred to the Jury following Jurors names John Wilson Thomas Twiddey Samuell Burton John Godfrey Robert Tayler Jonathan Bateman Lawrence Gonsalvo John Chamberlin George Deanes John Browne William Morrison George Mathews the Jury find for the plantif One Pound tenn shillings. Ordered that the said Jerimy Symons pay to the said John Hawkins Thirty shillings with costs alias execution.

Acknowledgment was made of a Deed of Sale from Richard Bentley Sawyer to Richard Williamson. Dated the First day of December Anno 1686.

<John Wilson versus Lawrence Gonsalvo>

In an action of the case referred to the Jury following Jurors names John Hawkins Thomas Twiddey Samue'l Burton John Godfrey Robert Tayler Jonathan Bateman John Chamberly George Deanes John Browne George Mathews John Hallam Thomas Morris the Jury find for the Plantif Eeleaven Hundred pounds and Fifty of tobacco with costs of suite Ordered that the said Lawrence Gonsalvo pay to the said John Wilson Eleaven Hundred Pounds of tobacco with costs of suite alias execution.

Upon the Petition of George Deanes for foure daies attendance at Court being summoned as an Evidence by John Wilson Ordered that the said John Wilson pay to the said George Deanes Eight Shillings and Foure pence with costs.

<William Wilkison versus John Wright>

The said John Wright haveing by writeing Impowred Mr. John

Davis for to Confesse Judgment for the summe of Two Pounds Twelve shillings and Eleaven Pence Ordered that the said John Wright pay to the said William Wilkison Esqr. as Attorney to Capt. George Clark Two Pounds Twelve shillings and Eleaven pence with costs alias execution.

*<William Wilkison Attorney to Capt. Clark who is Attorney  
to Fra. Hartley versus Samuell Pricklove>*

In an action of debt referred to the Jury afore the Jury find for the plantif Two pounds Nine shillings and two pence with ccsts alias execution Ordered according.

Ordered that William Hogpen repay to Jeremy [Symonds] Eight shillings which he hath received for takeing up of a Horse.

Upon the Petition of John Tarkington for his Attendance at Court Ordered that the said Jeremy Symonds pay to the said John Tarkington Eight shillings and two pence.

Whereas It hath appeared to us that Jeremy Symonds Administrator to Jonathan Tayler deceased hath paid soe farr as the said Taylers estate amounted unto Or[dered] therefore that the said Jeremy Symonds be discharged from his Administration.

Whereas William Watkins now remains in the keepinge of James Coates. It is therefore Ordered that the said William Watkins shall remaine with the said James Coates untill he Attaines to the Age of Twenty One Yeares unlesse the friends of the said Watkins shall pay the said James Coates for the time he hath kept and maineteyned the said Child.

Upon the Petition of John Browne against the estate of Anthony Hatch for the summe of Three Pounds tenn shillings and three pence and the said Browne haveing made his debt appeare Ordered that the Sherriff cause the estate of the said Hatch to be Appraized and pay the said John Browne the said Three pounds tenn shillings and three pence with cost.

Upon the Petition of Thomas Twiddey against the estate [of] Anthony Hatch for the summe of One Pound Foureteen and two pence and the said Twiddey haveing made his debt appeare Ordered that the Sherriff pay the said One pound Foureteene shillings and two pence out of the estate of the said Hatch with costs alias execution to the said Thomas Twiddey.

Upon the Petition of William Wilkison Esqr. against a servant named Ann Walker for haveing a bastard Child in his service. Ordered

that the said An Walker serve the said William Wilkison Esqr. One Year longer then the time she hath to serve for her [offence] committed.

Upon the Petition of John Davis against a servant named Lucy [blank] for haveing two bastard Children in his service. Ordered that the said Lucy [blank] serve the said John Davis One Yearo longer then the time she hath to serve for her offence Comitted.

[Signed:]

Wm. Wilkison, Alexander Lillington, Edward Mayo, John Hunt, Thomas Pollok.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden the 5th day of October Anno Domini 1687 being Wensday present William Wilkison Esqr. Edward Mayo Esqr. Alex. Lillington Esqr. Thomas Polloke Esqr. John Hunt Esqr.

<William Wilkison Esqr. Attorney to Capt. Geo.  
Clark versus John Tarkington>

In a plea of debt referred to the next Court.

Thursday

<Francis Hartley versus William Wood>

The said William Wood haveing beene departed out of this Countrey and the said Mr. Francis Hartley haveing obteyned an Attatchment against the estate of the said William Wood and made his debt appeare upon Oath before us Ordered therefore that the Sherriff cause what is Attatched of the said William Woods to be Appraized and pay to the said Francis Hartley Three pounds Nine Shillings out of the said Estate with costs and Returne the Overplus.

Fryday

Mr. Edward Waade versus The estate of Capt. James Blount for the summe of Foure pounds Seaven Shillings and Nine pence and the said debt haveing beene made appeare Ordered therefore that the said Mr. Edward Waad be paid the said summe of Foure pounds Seaven shillings and Nine pence with costs alias execution.

A Petition of John Wilsons read and throwne out.

<Stephen Scott versus Anthony Carrell>

In an action of the case the plantif haveing not delivered his Declaration Ordered that the plantif be nonsuited.

<Richard Williamson versus George Loveday>

In an action of the case the plantif haveing not delivered his declaration Ordered that the plantif be nonsuited.

<Thomas Twiddey versus William Steely>

In an action of debt referred to the next Court.

<Thomas White versus Wm. Woods estate>

In an Attachment and the said Thomas White haveing made noe action appeare the same ceases.

Ordered that Hannah Castleton the wife of George Castleton doe repaire home to her husband and Live with him and that if she departs from him any more it is Ordered that the Majestrates doe forthwith use such meanes as may cause her to Live with her husband.

<George Castleton versus Lawrence Gonsalvo>

In an action of debt referred to the Jury following Jurors names Jonathan Ashford Anthony Carrell Alexander Moore George Mathews John Minerd John Hutchinson William Burnsby John Dan James Blount William Steele John Godfrey William Darby. The Jury being ready to give in their Virdict the Plaintiff Renounced his suite and was nonsuited and Ordered that the plantif be nonsuited and pay costs of suite alias execution.

<Alexander Lillington Esqr. Attorney to Christopher Helly  
versus the estate of Charles Prows>

In an action of debt Elizabeth Travis the Relict of the said Charles Prows deceased haveing owned the summe of Twenty Five Pounds. Ordered therefore that the said Alexander Lillington be paid the said summe of Twenty Five Pounds with costs of suite out of the estate of the said Charles Prows deceased alias execution.

George Durant Attorney to Thomas Dounscomb by his Petition Craved an Order for Mr. John Hunt to deliver up a Gun which remains in his hands by an Order of Court their haveing beene dispute



in Court formerly betweene Jane Cliffe and the said George Durant as Attorney to the said Thomas Dounscomb for the same and it haveing beene Left in Mr. Hunts hands by Order of Court till she the said Jane Cliffe did make Returne from Ashly River and she haveing made Returne accordingly and made noe appearence to the same Ordered therefore that the said John Hunt deliver the said Gun to the said George Durant as Attorney to the said Thomas Dounscomb with costs.

A Negroe boy named Exeter lately belonging to Richard Bentley deceased haveing killed his Master the said Richard Bentley And John Bentley sonne of the said Richard Bentley haveing Informed the Court of it and a bill of Inditement haveing beene exhibited against the said Negroe boy Exeter and the said Negroe haveing pleaded Guilty and the Jury Whose names are as follows Lawrence Gonsalvo Jonathan Bateman Anthony Carrell William Dennis Alexander Moore George Mathews John Minerd John Dan James Blount William [Stevens] Edward Norwood Stephen Manwaring [*illegible*] likewise [found] the said Negroe boy Guilty of Murther Ordered therefore that the said Negroe Boy Exeter be Hanged by the Neck till he be dead.

[Signed:]

Wm. Wilkison, Alexander Lillington, Edward Mayo, John Hunt, Thomas Pollock.

[CCR 189]

Att a Court holden at the house of Francis Hartleys the first Wensday in December Anno Domini 1687 present Mr. John Hunt Mr. Henry White Mr. Thos. Pollok.

The Court Adjourned till Wensday the Fourteenth of December next.

Att a Court holden at the house of Francis Hartleys the 14th of December 1687 present William Wilkison Esqr. Henry White Esqr. John Hunt Esqr. Patrick Bayley Esqr. Thomas Polloke Esqr.

Upon the Petition of John Wingate for the summe of Thirty One Pounds due to him from the estate of Samuella Cock and he haveing made appeare the same to be due Ordered therefore that the said John Wingate be paid the said summe of Thirty One Pounds out of the said Cocks estate wheresoever he shall find the same to be due with costs of suite. And it hereby further Ordered that Mr. Wingates receipt shalbe a good discharge to any person upon paying to the said John Wingate what they Owe to the said Samuella Cock.

Ordered that Mr. John Philpott and the Administrator of Richard Bentley deceased deliver to the said John Philpott [*sic*] what bills they have in their Custody concerning the estate of the said Samuell Cock he the said Wingate giving a receipt for them soe farr as the said Thirty One Pounds with costs of suite.

Ordered that Lawrence Gonsalvo Attorney to the Widow Aglentine deliver to Mr. John Wingate what buttons he hath in his Custody Which Mr. Cock delivered to Henry Aglentine Or else show cause to the next Court wherefore he ought not to deliver them. The said John Wingate haveing made appeare the said buttons to belong to him.

Whereas Mr. John Hunt obteyned an Order of Court as Attorney to John Swinestead of Barbadoes against the estate of Francis Godfrey deceased for the sume of One thousand Nine Hundred Eighty and Six Pounds of Neat pork and One thousand Five hundred and Nineteene Pounds of beefe with costs of suite. And Robert Tayler Attorney to the said John Swinestead haveing petitioned against the said Mr. John Hunt for the contents of the said Order And the said Mr. Hunt haveing made appeare that he hath paid to the said Swinestead all the pork except Fifty Five Pounds Ordered therefore that the said John Hunt pay to the said Robert Tayler Fifty Five Pounds of neat pork and One thousand Five Hundred and Nineteene pounds of beef with costs it being ballance of the said Order of Court alias execution.

<Thomas Pollok versus Stephen Scott>

In an action of debt the Defendant haveing made default of appearance and the plantif haveing made appeare his debt upon bill to be the summe of Forty Three shillings and foure pence Ordered that the said Steven Scott pay to the said Thomas Polloke Forty three shillings and foure pence with costs alias execution.

Upon the petition of Joseph Alford to have his wife home Ordered that she forthwith goe Along with her husband where he shall Order her to live in the County upon paine of Twenty Lashes.

<John Jennings versus Thomas Roberts>

In an action of debt the Defendant haveing made noe appearance and it haveing beene referred to the Jury following Jurors names Thomas Davis Paul Lathum Thomas Attway Robert Tayler Joseph Allford John Tarkington Jun. John Dan John Browne William Relf George Castleton Henry Palin James Farlow the Jury find for the Plantif the ballance of the account which is three pounds and tenn

shillings Ordered that the said Thomas Roberts pay to the said John Jennings three pounds tenn shillings with costs alias execution.

<John Wright versus Andrew James>

In an action of debt referred to the Jury afore the Jury find for the plantif Twelve Hundred Pounds of tobacco with Costs of suite alias execution the Court agrees with the Virdict of the Jury Ordered that the said Andrew James pay to the said John Wright twelve Hundred pounds of tobacco with costs alias execution.

<Charles Jones versus Edwd. Smith and William Collings>

In an action of case referred to the Jury aforesaid. The Jury find for the plantif Thirty Seaven shillings and Six pence with costs. Ordered that the said Edward Smith and William Collings pay to the said Charles Jones Thirty Seaven shillings and Six pence with costs alias execution.

<Griffin Gray versus Robert Windley>

In an action of case referred to the next Court.

Ordered that these persons whose names are hereunder written doe Lay out the Plantation lately belonging to Timothy Meades deceased Into three equall parts that soe the Relict of the said Timothy Meads deceased may have her Third part Distinct and the Executors the other two thirds distinct. (Viz.) Zacharias Nixon William Turner Richard Craigg William Jackson William Simson Mathew Calley Jeremie Symonds Thomas Symonds William Travis John West Benjamin West Anthony Markham.

Ordered that Michael Izerd pay to Thomas Downes Six shillings for his Attendance here as an Evidence.

Upon the petition of George Durant Ordered that he may fyle a Declaration against the High Sherriff and that the Sherriff accordingly answer it.

Upon the petition of John Philpott against the estate of Samuell Cock for Five Pounds and he having made the same appeare Ordered that the said John Philpott be paid the said summe of Five Pounds with costs alias execution.

These Fore going Orders in Number Thirteene were passed by us.  
[Signed:]

Wm. Wilkison, John Hunt, Thomas Pollock, Henry White, Patrick Beally.

[CCR 148]

Albemarle County Corte David Whitlock plaintife against Danill Snoke Defendant in a plea of Case fore that the plaintife did deliver to the Defendant one bill of John Bellmans for 150 pounds Tobacko and an account of Rich. Biers for 150 more the which the defendant excepedd as pay for a bill of the plaintife for 200 pounds of porke now soe itt is that the defendant hath kept the said bill and acunct and never the Less hath arested the plaintife for the said dept of 200 pounds of porke to the damage of the plaintife fourty shillings wharfor he brings his action and Crafes Judgment and for his Cost and as in duty bound shall pray.

Entred the 27 of Desembr 1689

The marke of David Whittlock

We of the jury finds for the plaintiff

We of jury finds for the declarition and plaintiff above mentioned

[CCR 148]

Albemarle County Court John Northcoat plaintiff against Cornaelias Jones Defendant in a ple of Dept for that the Defendant Doth owe and stand indepted to the plaintiff in the sum of four pounds ten shillings to be paid in Indian Corne as by a bill baring date the first of March 1688 will more fully apeare which Corne the plaintiff hath severall times demanded but still the Defendant refuseth pay to the damage of the plaintiff 9 pounds wharfor he brings his action and Crafes Judgment and for his Cost and as in duty bound shall pray.

Entered the Last of Desembr 1689

John Northcoate

[CCR 148]

Albemarle County Corte

John Hunt Plantif declares against John Wilson Defendant in an action of the Case for that the Plantif did Sell Sumtime abouts 5 years sence unto the Defendant Eight Bushels of Salt two of which the Defendant did Receive with Promis the Next week after to fech the Remainder of the Said Eight bushels and also did ingade the Plantif to Spare the Defendant Eight bushels more, (which was Granted) and the defendant did promis to fech the Same and Bring Pay at the foresaid time but so it happened that the Defendant Contrary to his agreement hath from that time to this hath Never Come to fech the Said Salt nor to bring the Pay Tho the Defendant would not trust the Plantifs Word but would force the Plantif to Give his Note for the Said Salt, which he the Defendant detaines altho the Plantif hath often tenderid him the Salt and the Plantif haun Still keep the Same in kinde therefore the Plantif according to his agreement with the Defendant saith that the Defendant is obliged to fech away the said Salt and bring his pay and that the Defendant pay the Plantif damage for the Loss in the Bargaen which the plantif saith hee is dammified tenn pounds therefore the Plantif brings this action and Craves Judgment for his Cost.

Entred Aprile 14 1691

# HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

[CCR 188]

Albemarle County Court SS.

Alexander Lillington Atturney to Mr. John Wright of vergenia Complaines against Thomas Hakings Colonel Francis Hartley executors to Mr. Ed. Wade desesed and Mrs. Ales Wade the rellige of the said Mr. Ed. Wade desesed in an action of dept for that the defendants stands Joyntly and severally indepted to the plaintiff in the summ of sixty three pounds fourteen shillings the same to be paid in Nantimond County in vergenia for the true payment of therty one pounds seventeen shillings in dresed Buck and dwo skins at to shillings and eighteen pence per skin the which sum of 31-17-00 as above said they the defendants refuseth to pay as is above expresed wharupon the plaintiff Crafes Judgment for the said sum of 63-14-00 according to the tener of said bond as from under ther hands will and seles heare in Court produced will apeare baring date the 10th of february 1691 for which the plaintiff Crafes Judgment and shall pray.

Entered desember the 3d 1691

Alexander Lillington

[Endorsed:]

Declaration Against Tho. Hakings Colonel Hartley and Mrs. Wade

[CCR 148]

To the wourshfull Comision of the County Court of Albemarle January the 21 1691/2

Jeames Thickpen Plantive against Christafer Buttler defendant in an axtion of Case Most humbly sheweth that the defendant standeth Justly indebted to the Plantive sixtene shillings and three pence and fivety pounds of Tobaccocoe for butter Cheese and other provisions wheireof the Plantive arrested the defendant in Nancemum and the defendant did promise the Plantive that he would withdraw his axtion the defendant would satisfye the Plantive in [astore] in Nancemum butt the defendant did Absent Lim selfe out the County without any satisfaction to the Plantive in Nancemum and sens the defendant in this Conty did paye part of this and sued the plantive for the same the Last County Court and obtained order against the plantive which the plantive shall Make apeare by other further order therefore the plantive Craveth of this wourshipfull Court for my debt with double Cost of sute and damidg which the plantive shall Make apeare and as in duty bound shall pray.

The Marke of Jeames Thickpen

[Endorsed:]

Thickpenn decleration

[CCR 148]

Albemarle County Court

Joseph Sparnon plaintife against Archbold Grayer Defendant in a ple of Dept for that the Defendant doth owe and stand Justly indepted to the plaintife

COUNTY COURT, MARCH 1691/92

the full and Just sum of Eleven pound three shillings and four pence starling to be paid in good fatt porke or som Corne in pascotank rever as by his the Defendants bill from under his hand and sele will more fully apeare which said sum the plaintiff hath often demanded but still the defendant Refuseth payment to the Darniage of the plaintiff twenty pounds starling wharfor he brings this sute and Crave Judgment for his dept with Darniage and Cost and shall pray. Entered March the first 1691/2

Joseph Sparnon

[Endorsed:]

Joseph Sparnon Declaration versus Arch. Graier

The Jury fines for the plantif his Debt dew by bill with Costs of suit

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth me Archbold Grier of Albermarle County in Carolina, marchantt to pay or Cause to be paid unto Joseph Sparnon or his order the Just Sume or quantitye of Eleven pound: three shillings fower pence; in good fatt porke or Some Corne, Convenient in paspatake River at or upon the tenth of december next Insuing the date hereof, to the true performance I bynd my Selfe my heires Executors and administrators firmly by these presents as wittnes my hand and Seale this 29 day of march 1691.

Testes

Arch. Grier

Henry Creech

William Sawyer his marke

[Endorsed:]

I the subscriber doe hearby Assine over all my right titell and intrest of the within bill of Archball Grayer of Eleven pound odd money wittnes my hand this [illegible].

Joseph Sparnon

Archibold Grier his Bill

[CCR 148]

County Court

These are in the names of his Excellency the Pallatine and Lords Proprietors to will and require you to take into your Custodey Joseph Sparnon and hime safely keep till he give you security to answer William Jennings at a Court to be Holden at Jno. Harris the first Monday in May next fail not as you will answer to the Contrary. Given Under my Hand the 2 of March 1691/2.

To the High Sherriff or Deputy

Richard Plater Clerk

[CCR 148]

Albemarle County Court

To the honorable the Lords proprietors deputys and the Rest of the wor-shipfull Commissioners now setting for the County of Albemarle the petition

of Ann Stewart humbly Sheweth that your petitioner being possessed of A Considerable estate and marying one John Stewart who hath Squandered and made Away all the Estat so that she is alltogather with out A maintainains but what She is Asisted with by her Children: and what littl she is Capable to gett of her selfe: She being like wise A Criples and with out on of her leges now such is the Case that many person do Aleage that the abovesaid Steward is much indebted to them: so that your petitioner is discouraged so from endeavouring for A livelyhood for her self and Children, lest the Credetters of the said Steward should lay Claim to it for payment of their debts lest I be secured Against them by your honors and worships will please to provid to the Contrarye which I humbly hope you will and your petitioner shall as in duty ever pray.

May 3th: 92

Ann Stewart

[CCR 182]

The County Court of Albemarle

To the worshipful Commissioners now setting for the aforesaid County the petition of Thomas Swan Attorney to Mrs. Mary Lamb<sup>5</sup> widow and administrator of Mr. Joshua Lamb humbly Sheweth that whereas Mr. Samuel Wilson Late of this place standeth in debted unto the estate of the said Mr. Joshua Lamb deceased in the summ of four pound nine shillings starling mony to be paid in pork at the Country Rates: now such is the Case that the said Wilson is departed this Countye and leaving Capt. Henderson Walker his Attorney to Receive all such debts as are due to him the said Wilson with in the Countye: so that I humbly pray an order that the said Capt. Henderson Walker make payment of the said sum unto your petitioner and he shall as in duty Bound ever pray.

[May 13th 1692]

Thomas Swan

[Endorsed:]

Wee of the Jurey doe find for the plantif with Cost of shute

[Joseph Chew]

[CCR 188]

December 9 1685

I Promise to pay unto Mr. Joshuah Lamb the sum of fower pounds nine shillings in Porke in Little River upon demand witness my hand.

Sam. Wilson

[Endorsed:]

To Tho. Swan

[CCR 148]

Albemarle County Court SS.

Charles Jones plaintiff declares against Benjamin West defendant in a ple of

<sup>5</sup> For letter of attorney from Mary Lamb to Thomas Swann, see p. 433, below.

the Case for that the defendant hath had in his Custaday one Cow belonging to the plaintiff which said Cow is yeare marked in one yeare and Brand marked of the plaintiffs predisesers proper marke as the plaintiff is reddey heare in Court more fully to make apeare which said Cow together with her increse hath bin in the Custaday Claime of this defendant this four yeares Last past or ther aboute for which he the plaintiff brings sute and Humble Crafes Judgment against the defendant for his the plaintiff Cow and her increse and that the defendant give to this Court upon his Corporall oath a full account of all the increse that doth or hath Com of the said Cow for all wich Cattell and dammiges being damnified 10 pounds starling together with Cost the plaintiff Crafes Judgment and shall pray.

Entred July the 9th 1692

Charles Jones

[Endorsed:]

Anthony Markeham, Cha. Neale, Tho. Sherwood, Stephen Munden.

Wee of the Jury doth Find For the plantif and alow him the Cow and Calfe with Cost of suit

[CCR 148]

July the 19th 1692

By the Information of Richard Devonport John Foster and Stephan Paine Given us Against Danniell Onaile and Jone Mathews and upon the Informers Corporall oathes before us have proufed the Breich of ther Sacrett Magistys and the Lords propriorors peace in a heigh nature and we seriously Consider the heniousness of the Crime Laid to the said Danniell Onaile and Jone Mathews Charge and itt being Duly proufed against them Doe order the said Danniell Onaile and Jone Mathews have such Corporall punishment as in our Judgment the Law in such Caises provydes.

Wharfor itt is ordered that Danniell Onaile have twenty Lashes one his nackett backe well Laid one or pay to the use of the publick five pound Curant Mony for the [use] of thee County to be Leveied one the said Onailes Estate when the next publick Levey shall be received and give bond with securitty for his futer good abaring for one hole yeare and a day and also if in the County to make his personall apearance at every County [Court] During the time and pay Cost.

Ordered that Jone Mathews have teen Lashes one her Naked back well Laid one or pay fiftey shillings to the use of [the] public and that shee the said Jone Mathews together with George Mathews Give in bond with sufficient surtys for her good abaring for one hole yeare and a day next fowllowing and make her personall apearance at the next County Court and pay Cost.



Ordered that the above persons receive ther Deserved [Corporal] punishment one Thursday next at the Heigh Shiref house by ten of the Clock in the Morning being the 21 of this Instant.

[Signed:]

Alexander Lillington, Caleb Callaway, John Barrow, Tho. Lepper.

[Endorsed:]

Dan. Onaile and Joane Mathews Order

[CCR 148]

Albemarle SS.

Wm. Wilkison Comeplaines Against William Jenings and Mary his now wife in an Action of the Case that the said Mary did at severall time but more especiall in the heareing of severall person sinse september last malicously utter speak and declare these words or words to the same sense and purport that the said Wilkison murthereed A woman servant of Mr. Nehemiah Blackstons of St. Maryes County in Maryland and that the said Blackston had sold her life for two thousand pound of tobacco and that She could hang the said Wilkison with [three] wordes Spakeing ail which words with many more She hath Spoke tends to the defaming and slandering of the said Wilkison in severalls wayes kinds and Respects both in his way of dealinge and othere his perferments within this County and othere parts of the world as Shall be further made appeare in Court for all which the plantif saith he is damnified in his Reputation to the value of five hundred Pounds Sterling and there upeon he bringeth this action and Craves Judgment for his said damages with Coast and he Shall pray.

Desembre 23th 91

Wm. Wilkison

[Endorsed:]

Jenings declaration pray put his Chrsen name in

Sparnell and his wife

Henry Crech

Jno. [Bird]

[CCR 148]

Albemarle

These are in the names of his Excellency the Palatine and Lords Proprietors to require you for to take into your Custody the bodys of William Jennings and Mary his wife and them to keep till they give you security to appeare at the next County Court holden the first Monday in August next there to answer Colonel Wm. Wilkison in a plea of Slander Damages 500 pounds. Dated the 3d May Anno Domini 1692.

To the High Sherriff or Deputy

Henderson Walker Secretary

[Endorsed:]

Mr. Sparnon and his wife, Henry Crech, John Bird, for Corenall Wilekson

Mary Jennys Somuns John Hoskins Evedenc, Temathy Clare, and Anne [Coxae] at [Chowon]

[CCR 148]

Albemarle

Wm. Wilkison complains against Wm. Jennings and Mary his now wife in an actione of the Case that the said Mary did at Seaverall times but more Espetially in the hearing of Seaverall persons since September last Maliciously utter speake and declare these words or words to the same sence and purpose that the said Wilkison Murthered a Wooman Servant of Mr. Nea. Blackistons of Saint Marys County in Mary Land and that the said Blackiston had solde her life for two Thousand pounds of Tobacco and that she coulde hange the said Willkison with three wordes speaking all wich wordes with many more she hath spoake tends to the deffameing and slandering of the said Willkison in Saverall wayes kindes and respects both in his way of Dealings and other his Prefforments with in this County and other part of the World as shall be further made appeare in Court. For all wich the plaintif saith he is Damnified in his reputation to the Value of five hundred pounds Sterling and theare upon he brings this actione and Craves Judgment for his said Damage with Cost of Sute and shall pray.

December the 23th 1692 [sic]

[Endorsed:]

Upon the within written Complaint Wee finde for the plantif one hundred pounds damages with costs of sute

[CCR 101]

<2><sup>6</sup> At a Court Holden at the Hous [of John] Harris [torn] first Munday in May of 1693. Present Alexander Lillington, Caleb Calloway, John Barrow, Thomas Lepper Esq:s.

I will well and truly as Clarke of this Court enter all Such orders as shall be directed to mee and wilbe truly Faithfull in all Such Records as shall be Committed to me in Charge. I wilbe Secrett in what shalbe Required of me by this Court to be Kept and according to the best of my Skill and knowledge execute the office aforesaid So help me God.

[Signed:]

Edwarde Mayo

A Will of Robert Smyths was proved by the Oathes of Thomas Steele and Elizabeth Godfrey. Ordered that Jonathan Bateman and John Durant be appraisers of the estate.

<sup>6</sup> Reference is to supplied pagination throughout the document.

Ordered that John Godfrey Jonathan Bateman and John Durant be appraisers of the Estate of Thomas Slaughter and Margrett Slaughter.

<Ste. Mannering versus Robt. Beasley>

In an action of the Cace referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds no cause of Action.

<Ste. Mannering versus Robt. Wilson>

In an action of defamation referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds no cause of Action. Ordered that Stephen Mannering pay all Costs alias Execution.

<Ste. Manering versus Robt. Wilson>

In an action of ejectment referred to the Jury Following The Jury finds no cause of action Ordered that Stephen Mannering pay all Costs: alias Execution.

<Mrs. Wollard versus Edwd. Smithick>

In an action of ejectment referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds for the Plantif with Costs Ordered that the High Shrieve or his deputy forthwith put the said Sarah Wollard in possession of her plantation lying in Chowan as she <sup>was</sup> formerly [when] Mr. Edward Smythick did dispossess her of the same [Defendant] pay Costs.

<Richd. Pope versus Jno. Philpott>

No declaration appearing: Ordered a Nonsuite with Costs: alias Execution.

<Jno. Philpott versus Richard Pope>

In an action of perjury referred to the Jury Following The Jury finds no cause of action Ordered the plantif pay all Costs of Suite: alias Execution.

<Jno. Philpott versus Richard Pope>

In an action of Perjury referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds no cause of action Ordered that the plantif pay costs of Sute: alias Execution.

<Hannaball Hoskins versus Patrick Henly>

In an action of the Cace referred to the Jury following the Jury finds no cause of action.

<Joseph Hallett versus Patrick Henly>

In an action of the Cace the Plantif having shewed no declaration Ordered that the Plantif be Nonsuited and pay Costs alias Execution.

<Mary Parker versus Robt. Wallis>

In an action of the Cace Ordered a Nonsuite with Cost alias Execution.

<Henderson Walker attorney to Tho. Swan attorney  
to Sarah Lamb of New England versus John Dann>

In an action referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds no cause of Action.

<Henry Palin Junior versus David Prichard Junior>

The action called no declaration appearing Ordered a Nonsuite with Costs.

<2a> <[Torn: two or three names lost] Timo. Peade: Mr. Richd. Ewins: Mr. Antho. Dawson: Mr. Geo. Branch: Mr. Israel Snelling: Mr. Tho. Twidde: Mr. Nicho. Dawes: Mr. John Lille: Mr. John Stepne: Mr. James Hogg: First Jury. Mr. Ralph Flecher: Mr. Christor. Butler: Mr. Timo. Clare: Mr. James Thigpen: Mr. Tho. Pierce: Mr. Patrick Kenady: Mr. Ste. Mannering: Mr. Robt. Brightwell: Mr. Geo. Eames: Mr. Isaac Wilson: Mr. John Wiloughby: Mr. Francis Foster: Second Jury.>

Upon a Petition exhibited by Isaac Wilson praying an order of this Court for 4 dayes attendance and 4 dayes coming and going for which an order is granted.

Upon a Petition of Robert Beasely praying an order of This Court four dayes attendance and Six dayes goeing and Coming for which an order is granted.

Johanna Beasely upon a petition prayes an Order for one day attendance and one day coming and going for which an order is granted.

Upon a Petition of Wm. Lacey Junior praying an Order for 3 dayes

attendance and Two dayes coming and going in November Court and in May Court one day attending and 2 dayes coming being Summoned [by] Robert Wilson for which an order is granted.

Upon a Petition of Patrick Kenady praying an Order for 3 dayes attending and one day coming and one day going in November Court and in February Court One day attending and one day coming and one day going and in May Court one day attending and one day coming and one day going at the Sute of Robt Weston against Man-nering for which an order is granted.

Diana Foster records her Mark an under keele and over keele on the right ear and a Cropp and 3 Slitts on the left ear.

Upon a Petition of Ralph Fletcher praying an order for 10 dayes attendance at the Court and Ten dayes coming and going for which an Order is granted.

Upon a generall Petition exhibited to the Court by Severall Persons praying an Order for their attendance at Court to Witt John Wallis 2 dayes in February Court and in May Court 3 dayes for himselfe and 3 dayes for his Wife John Chapman in february Court 2 dayes Joanna Beasley Wife of Robert Beasley in february Court 2 dayes and Robert Beasley and his wife in May Court each 3 dayes and Andrew Davis in February Court 2 dayes and in May Court 3 dayes Isaac Wilson in May Court 3 dayes Mr. Ralph Fletcher one day Peter Gray one day James Thigpen 3 dayes John Flowers in February Court 2 dayes and in May Court 3 dayes for which an Order is granted.

Ordered that Capt. Thomas Relfe be paid for 3 dayes attending the Court on the action depending betweene Mr. Richd. Pope and Mr. John Philpott.

Upon proveing a Noate by Mr. Caleb Calloway ordered that he be paid to him thirty shillings out of the Estate Gyles Long disceased.

[Signed:]

Alexander Lillington, Caleb Callaway, John Barrow, Tho. Lepper.<sup>7</sup>

[CCR 101]

<3><sup>8</sup> At A Court holden the 7th of August Anno Domini [torn].<sup>9</sup>

<sup>7</sup> Printed as a record of Perquimans Precinct Court in William L. Saunders (ed.), *The Colonial Records of North Carolina* (Raleigh: State of North Carolina, 10 volumes, 1886–1890), I, 386–389, hereinafter cited as Saunders (ed.), *Colonial Records*. Regarding Saunders' identification, see pp. lxxiii–lxxv, above.

<sup>8</sup> Reference is to supplied pagination throughout the document.

<sup>9</sup> The document is printed also in Saunders (ed.), *Colonial Records*, I, 396–398, where the date is transcribed as "Ye 7th of August Anno D 1694." So far as Saunders

Present Major Alexander Lillington, Mr. Henry White, Mr. Thomas Lepper, Mr. John Barrow esqrs.

A Bill of Sale acknowledged in Court by James Johnson and his Wife to Capt. Relfe Fletcher.

Ordered that Cornelious Lerry doe make his appearance at the Next County Court then and there to make his defence against a petition of John Bentley.

In an action of the Cace referred to the Jury Following The Jury finds for the plaintiff with Cost alias Execution: Foster against Hopkins.

<Jurors Names Mr. John Porter Junior, Mr. Patrick Kenady, Mr. Arthur Karlton, Mr. Geo. Branch, Mr. Isaac Rowden, Mr. Antho. Dawson, Mr. John Fendall, Mr. Jos. Sutton, Mr. Isaac Wilson, Mr. John Wade, Mr. John Mason, Mr. John Bently.>

A deed of Gift acknowledged in Court by Ann Parish formerly Jacocks and John Parish her husband to her Son John Husston.

<Hopkins versus Burroughs>

In an action of the Cace no Cause of action appearing ordered a Nonsuite.

<Stanley versus Tomes>

In an action of debt by Bill: an account appeareing against the bill and Sworn unto by the defendant ordered a Nonsuite.

<King versus Williamson>

In an action of the Cace it was agreed upon by the Plantif and defendant that Capt. Antho. Dawson and Mr. Stephen Manwering doe audite and fully determine the Matter betwixt the plantif and

---

indicated, the manuscript was intact and the date legible when he saw the document. Nevertheless, the year inferred by the present editor is 1693. That inference, based on internal evidence, is supported by entries in Perquimans County Deed Books. See Articles of Agreement and Copartnership between John Foster and Stephen Paine (dated April 29, 1693, acknowledged in court August 7, 1693, registered August 18, 1693) and Bill of Sale from James Johnson and wife to Relfe Fletcher (dated April 17, 1693, acknowledged in court August 7, 1693, registered October 4, 1693), Perquimans County Deed Books, A, 70, 72, Office of the Register of Deeds, Perquimans County Courthouse, Hertford.

Saunders identified the document as a record of the Perquimans Precinct Court. Reasons for disagreeing with that identification are given in the Introduction to this volume, pp. lxxxiii-lxxxv.

Defendant and if they cannot agree within them selves then the Arbitrators to Chuse an umpire who shall make a finall determination in relation to the Condition exhibited to the Court who find due to Mr. King 876 [sic] pounds of Tobacco and all things cleare betwixt them ordered that Richard Williamson pay 676 [sic] pounds Tobaco with Cost alias Execution.

Articles of agreemente acknowledged in Court by John Foster and Stephen Pane to bee their volluntary act and deed.

<Belman versus Manwering>

In an action of False Molestation there being an error in the declaration Ordered a Nonsuite.

The Court Adjourned till tomorrow Morning.

Thomas King being Indited for feloniously Steeling Severall Goods from Mrs. Diana Foster and others refered to the Grand Jury Jurors Names as Followeth Mr. John Porter Junior Mr. Stephen Manwering Mr. Robert Brightwell Mr. John Hopkins Mr. Christopher Butler Mr. Henry Norman Mr. Patrick Henly Mr. John Belman Mr. Andrew Reede Mr. Wm. Butler Mr. Michael Conner Mr. Geo. Mathewes Mr. Robert Mulline: The Grand Jury went out and brought in their verdict Ignoramus.

Mrs. Diana Foster hath given unto Wm. Willoughby a Cow and Calfe the Marke is an over keele and underkeele on the left ear and a Cropp and foure slitts on the right ear to him and his heres for ever.

<Hartley versus Gaskin>

In an action of Trover and Conversion Ordered to be referred to the Next Court.

Thomas Hassold enters one hundred and fifty acres Land lying in Perquimans River on the North Est Side of the River Between the Lands of Mr. Samll. Pricklove and Thomas Attoway.

<3a> A Petition exhibitted to the Court by Eliza. Arnold shewing that her Husband Lawrence Arnold left his estate to his Son John Arnold to be enjoyed at 13 yeares of age but being Uncapable to Manage it by reason of his tender yeares prayeth to Chuse Jonathan Bateman for his Guardian: Ordered that Jonna. Bateman be his guardian and that his Mother doe bring in an Inventory of all the said estate to the Next Court.

Upon a Petition Exhibited by Jabel Alford praying to have Liberty to Chuse a guardian Ordered that the said Jabell Alford be bound to

Mrs. Susanna Hartley Widow untill he be one and twenty yeares of age and that the said Mrs. Hartly be bound and enter into bond to learne him the Trade of a Carpenter or Joyner within the said Time.

Upon a Petition exhibitted by Thomas Hassold shewing that a Child Named Thomas Snoden was left with him by his Father in Law Edmond Pirkins upon Condition to pay him 600 pounds Tobacco per Anno for his Dyatt Ordered that the said Thomas Snoden Serve the Said Hassold untill his Father in Law come for him or els till he arive to the age of Twenty one yeares.

A deed of Conveyance from Capt. Henderson Walker to Edward Wilson was acknowledged the 8th of August 1693.

A deed of Conveyance from Daniel Oneale to Christopher Butler acknowledged in Court the 8th of August 1693.

<Hartley versus Cobb>

Upon an attachmente against the estate of Thomas Cobb upon the account of Mr. Thomas Slaughter the evidence not appearing refered to the Next Court.

Wm. Gaskin enters for his Son Wm. Gaskin Two Cowes over halfed on the Right ear and a Cropp and a Slitt on the left ear and one Cow Slitt on both eares.

[Signed:]

Henry White, John Barrow, Tho. Lepper.

[CCR 101]

<4><sup>10</sup> At a Court holden at the House of Mrs. Diana [torn] the First Munday in November being the 6th day of the Moneth: 1693.<sup>11</sup> Present Alexander Lillington, Caleb Calloway, John Barrow, Thomas Lepper Esqrs.

<Stephens versus Tomes>

In an action of Defamation referred to the Jury Following Juryes

<sup>10</sup> Reference is to supplied pagination throughout the document.

<sup>11</sup> The document is printed also in Saunders (ed.), *Colonial Records*, I, 399-404, where the year is given as "1693 [1694]." The present editor finds no reason to question the date given in the manuscript, which appears to be confirmed by entries in that record and in other records. See notes 12-15.

Saunders identified the document as a record of the Perquimans Precinct Court. Reasons for disagreeing with that identification are given in the Introduction to this volume, pp. lxxxiii-lxxxv.



Names Mr. Patrick Henly: John Tweeger Isaac Rowden William Jennings Rowland Buckley Christopher Butler Cornelious Lerrey: Richard Cragg: Nicho. Crisp Stephen Scott Junior Mr. John Reyley Nicho. Symons: the Jury finds no cause of action Ordered that Tho. Stephens pay all Costs alias execution.

A Bill of Sale acknowledged in Court by Wm. Bartlett to Wm. Godfrey.

A Bill of Sale from Wm. Godfrey to Wm. Bartlett Senior was acknowledged in Court.

A Bill of Sale acknowledged in Court from Jno. Hawkins to Wm. Bartlett Senior.

A Bill of Sale acknowledged in Court from Wm. Bartlet to Wm. Godfrey.

A Letter of Attorney Proved in Court by the Oath of Wm. Duckinfield and John Reyley from Henry Lyle and his Wife.

A deed of gift acknowledged by John Reyley from Henry Lyle to Mr. Duckinfield in Behalfe of John Jones.

<Wade versus Scott Junior>

In an action of the Cace referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds for the Plantif with Cost of Suite and that Stephen Scott pay unto Jno. Wade Six pounds and have the Mare and Coult where ever to be found he paying all Cost alias Execution.

Upon an attachment laid by Mrs. Susanna Hartly on the estate of Thomas Cobb for eight pounds which being proved Ordered the said Labour done on the said Land be praised by Patrick Henly and Stephen Scott Junior and if they cannott agree betwixt themselves then to Chuse an umpiere who Shall make a fnall determination.

A deed of Sale acknowledged in Court by Jno. Flowers and Susan his Wife to Timo. Clare.

A Warrantt of Attorney to Mr. Wm. Glover proved by the oath of Peter Gray: From Stephen Paine and John Foster.<sup>12</sup>

<Toomey versus Muschamp>

In an action of the Cace for want of evidence ordered A Nonsuite and that the plantif pay all Cost.

A Caveat entred against the Estate of Mrs. [sic] Stewart by Col-

<sup>12</sup> Regarding the date of the court record, see the recorded letter of attorney from Paine and Foster to Glover, p. 400, below.

onel Wm. Wilkeson and Capt. Henderson Walker for about Seven pounds fourteene shillings by Bill under hand and Seale.

Ordered that Mrs. Ann Stewart have Letters of Administration and that Mr. Caleb Calloway and Mr. John Barrow be appraisors of the said Estate and that an Inventory of the said Estate be returned into the office upon oath.<sup>13</sup>

<Toms versus Taylor>

In an action of the Cace refered to the Jury following the Jury finds for the plantif the Whole account abating 1 pound 12 shillings 00 pence out of the account the whole account being 2 [illegible] 10 pence.

<4a> A Bill of Sale acknowledged in Court by Mr. Danll. Akehurst to the Honorable Seth Sothell in Behalfe of Mr. Samuel Hill of Virginia and Mary his Wife.<sup>14</sup>

<Devillard versus Bell>

In an action of the Cace refered to the Jury Following the Jury finds for the plantif 3 pounds 14 shillings 10 pence Ordered Mr. John Bell pay to Jacob Devillard the Sume abovesaid with Cost alias Execution.

Upon a Petition Exhibited to the Court by Mr. John Hunt praying that Mrs. Ann Durant deliver all Bookes papers and Writings belonging to the Estate of Mr. Wm. Terrell Disceased Ordered that the said Mrs. Ann Durant doe forthwith deliver to Mr. John Hunt Surviving Execcutor of Mr. Wm. Terrills Estate all papers Bookes and Writings belonging to Mr. Wm. Terrells estate.

Upon an agremente made betweene Mr. Richd. Pope and Mr. Jacob Devillard to Joyne Issue wherupon the Jury went out and found for the aforesaid Mr. Richd. Pope the Horse with Cost Ordered that the aforesaid Mr. Pope have the Horse with Cost alias Execution.

<Hunt versus Mayo attorney to J. Gibbs>

In an Action of the Cace referred to the Jury Following The Jury

<sup>13</sup> Regarding the date of the court record, it is significant that estates records kept by the secretary of the colony include an inventory of John Stewart's estate submitted by Caleb Calloway and John Barrow on August 23, 1694. Secretary of State Records, Council Minutes, Wills and Inventories, 1677-1701, SS 874.2, 48, North Carolina State Department of Archives and History, Raleigh. The North Carolina State Department of Archives and History is hereinafter cited as N. C. State Archives.

<sup>14</sup> Regarding the date of the record, see abridgment of bill of sale from Samuel Hill and wife, pp. 400-401, below.

finds for the Plantif Six pounds with Cost ordered that Edward Mayo Attorney to Jno. Gibbs esqr. pay to Jno. Hunt the said Sume of Six pounds with Cost alias Execution.

<Chambers versus Brown>

In an action of the Cace no evidence to the Letter of Attorney appearing ordered a Refference.

<Lewton versus Pollock>

In an action of the Cace the Plantif not being prepared to Come to a Tryall ordered a Nonsuite with Cost.

A Will of Zachary Yerkin Proved in Court by the oaths of Mr. Wm. Glover and Wm. Keeto.

A Bill of enditement was Brought against Wm. Shreeves and presented to the Grand Jury the Grand Jury finds Billa vera the Petty Jury was Sent out and found the Prisoner guilty of Petty Larceny and So returned the Bill whereupon he was Ordered by the Court to have 30 lashes upon his Naked back Stript to his Wast and Sevearly Whipt and be bound to Serve for his Phees one yeare and halfe from this day 9hrs: 9th to his Master John Hatton besides his former Indenture of Five yeares.

<Pope versus Philpott>

In an action of the Cace refered to the Jury Following the Jury finds for the Plantif Nine pounds foure shillings and two pence. Ordered that the defendant pay to the plantif Nine pounds Foure shillings and two pence with Cost alias Execution.

Alexander Lillington esqr. enters a Caviat against the estate of Jno. Crosland for Twenty Two shillings in Porke by Bill.

Caleb Callaway enters a Caviatt against the said estate for 7 pounds 8 shillings in porke and 1/2 of a Bore Barrow.

<5> Mr. Thomas Harvy enters a Caviat for 9 [torn] Mr. Thomas Gillam enters a Caviat for 8 by [torn] Ordered that the estate of John Crosland be and Remain in the Hands of Christopher Butler untill the Next Precinct Court in Chowan.

Ordered that Wm. Mancell and Mary his Wife be paid for eight dayes attendance Comeing and Going to Court being Summoned by Phillip Thomas.

The Court is Adjourned till to Morrow Morning Seven a Clock.

Ordered that John Reyley being Summoned by Mr. Tho. Lewton

be paid for 3 dayes attending the Court and one day Coming and one day going.

Ordered that Tho. White be paid for 3 dayes attendance and one dayes coming and one dayes going being Summond by Edmond Chambers.

A Bill of enditement was Brought against Robert White and Vincent White his Son and presented to the Grand Jury The grand Jury finds Billa vera the petty Jury was Sent out and they Brought their verdict they found the Prisoners guilty of grand Larceny and they Craved the Benefitt of the Clargey which being granted Ordered that they be branded in the hand with the letter T: upon the Brawn of the left Thumb which was executed accordingly on Robt. White the other Replevied to longer Time or be delivered by the Pallintines Court.

A Petition exhibited by David Prichard Junior being Summoned by Matthew Kelly as an evidence attended the Court 4 dayes and a day Coming and a day going ordered that the said David Prichard be paid accordingly.

A Petition exhibited by Wm. Joy being Summoned by Mathew Calley and has attended 4 dayes on the Court and a dayes coming and a day going ordered that the said Joy be paid accordingly.

A Petition Exhibited by Phill. Evins being Summoned by Matt. Callin and has attended the Court 4 dayes and a day Coming and going Ordered that the said Phill. Evins be paid accordingly.<sup>15</sup>

<Gillam versus Smythick>

In an action of the Cace the Jury being Sent out and Returning their verdict for the Plantif the defendant Craves an Injunction.

<Toomey versus Peade>

In an action of Debt by Bill referred to the Jury Following The Jury finds for the Plantif Ordered that Timo. Pead pay unto John Toomey Thirty shillings in pork with Cost alias Execution.

<5a> Susanna Harris enters for Her daughter Sarah her proper Marke a Crop and [havl]slitt on the left ear and an over keele and under keele on the Right ear.

<sup>15</sup> For documents that verify the date given in the heading of the manuscript, see record of executions against Matthew Kelly issued to David Prichard, William Joy, and Phillip Evins, docket for General Court, September, 1694, p. 21, above; letter from David Prichard to "Mr. Glover," p. 71, above.

Augustine Scarbrough enters 300 acres Land on Powell Point Neck.

<Palin Junior versus Prichard Junior>

In an Action of the Cace Referred to the Jury Following Jurors Names [blank].

The Jury finds for the Plantif 3: 10: 4: Ordered that the defendant pay unto the plantif 3: 10: 4 pence with Cost alias Execution.

A Petition Exhibited by Robt. Kitchin praying that he May have a Writt of Restitution for his goods which were taken from him by Robt. White and his Son Vincent White Ordered that the goods be delivered accordingly.

A Petition Exhibited by Danll. Travis and his Wife being Summoned by John Toomey who attended the Court 4 dayes and a day Coming and a day Going each of them for which he humbly pray an order for the Same which is Ordered accordingly.

Upon a Petition exhibited by John Hatton praying A writt of Restitution for his goods Ordered that the said John Hatton have his goods Restored to him again according to the Petition.

Upon a Petition Exhibited by Tho. Twidde being Summoned by Matt. Callen hath attended 4 dayes and a day coming and a day going for which he is ordered paymente by the Court.

Upon the Prayer of John Wilson being Summoned as an evidence for Matt. Callen attending 4 dayes and was a day coming and a day goine Ordered that he be paid Accordingly.

Robert Mulline Made oath that Robert White Made an acknowl- edgmente to him that he owed Mrs. Ann Durant Three pounds Odd money.

Received this 9th of November 1669 of Hugh Smithick for three Levyes Two hundred Seventy nine pound for Two yeares quitt Rents Two hundred pound I Say Received per Mee.

Herman Smewing

Received more 150 pound of Thomas Hoskins account for Herman Smewing.<sup>16</sup>

<6> Know all Men by these presents that I Elizabeth Banks of London Widow have Ordained appointed and Made and in my Stead and place by these presents put and Constitute my beloved Friends

<sup>16</sup> The receipt for quitrent and the remaining documents composing the record evidently were recorded by order of court.

Francis Tomes and John Hawkins my True and Lawfull Attorneys for me and in my Name and to my use: to ask sue for Levy recover and Receive all Such Summ and Summs of Money and other the Matter Goods and things in the Schedule hereunto annexed Mentioned as are due and belonging to Mee from Mr. Seth Sothell the Now or late Governor of Carolina and which are due oweing belonging or perteyning unto me by any Manner of wayes or Meanes whatsoever: from any person or persons whatsoever: Giving and Granting unto my Said Attorneyes by these presents my full and whole power and Authority in and about the premises and upon receipt of Such Summ or Summs of Money or other Matters or things acquittances or other discharges for mee and in my Name to doe make Seale and deliver and all and every other act and acts thing and things in the Law whatsoever Needfull and Necessary to be done, in and about the premises for the Recovery thereof for me and in my Name to doe execute and performe as fully largely and amply in every Respect to all Intents and purposes as I my selfe Might or could doe if I were personally present And I doe hereby firther Constitute and appoint the said Francis Tomes and John Hawkins my Lawfull Attorney for me and in my Name and in my Stead to enter into and upon all that my Plantation in Carolina and other the Stock and goods there unto apperteyning and to me belonging and full and peaceable possession and Seisin in thereof For mee and in my Stead and Name and to my use to take receive reteyne and keepe and to Sell Lett and dispose thereof as to them shall Seeme Meete for my use benefitt and Advantage Giving and granting by these presents unto my said Attorneyes my full power and Authority in and about the premises and all and every acts and things whatsoever needfull and Necessary to be done in and about the premises for mee and in my Name to doe execute and performe in as large ample Manner and forme to all Intents and purposes as I my Selfe Might or Could doe if I were personally present Ratifying alowing and holding Firme and Stable all whatsoever my said Attorney shall Lawfully doe or cause to be done in or about the Execution of the Premises by virtue of these presents In Witnes whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand and Seale the 17th day of December Anno Domini 1693 [*sic*].

Sealed and delivered in  
the presence of  
Phill. Ludwell  
Tho. Hunt

Elizabeth Banks  
Seal

Proved before us by the cath of Mr. Tho. Hunt the 17 of May  
1690 [*sic*].

Tho. Harvy  
Wm. Wilkison

<6a> Albemarle

To all to whome these presents shall come Wee Stephen Pane and John Foster of the precinct of Pequimuns Send greeting Whereas wee the said Stephen Pane and John Foster have by Our deed of Sale bareing date the 2d day of 7bres Anno Domini 1693 Bargained assigned and Sold unto Alexander Lillington of the Same precinct esqr. a Certaine plantation and tract of Land lying in yeopin. Creeke in the precinct aforesaid as in and by the said deed Relation thereunto being had more at large doth appeare NOW KNOW yee that wee the said Stephen Paine and John Foster Doe by these presents Ordaine Constitute and appoint our trusty and well beloved Friend William Glover of the precinct aforesaid our Lawfull Attorney for us and in our Names and Stead and on our Behalvs to appeare at any Court to be holden for this County and then and there in our Name and behalfe to make acknowledgments of the afore Mentioned deed of Sale and to act and doe any and every Such Lawfull act and thing for the Strengthening and Confirming of the Said deed of Sale unto the said Alexander Lillington his heires and assignes as the Law doth Requier and wee doe hereby Rattifie and Confirm every Such Lawfull act as our Said Attorney Shall herein doe to be good and firme in Law as if wee the said Stephen Paine and John Foster had in our own proper persons acted done and performed the Same In Witnes whereof we have hereunto put our hands and Seales the 4th day of 8brs Anno Domini 1693.

Signed sealed and delivered

Signum Stephen Paine

In presence of

Seal

Peter Gray

John Foster

John Cooke

Seal

Proved in Court the 7th of November 1693 by the Oath of Peter Gray.

Attested per Edward Mayo Cler.

[Signed:]

Alex. Lillington, Caleb Callaway, John Barrow, Tho. Lepper.

[CR 2.001]

Sale from Sam. Hill of Warwick County in Virginia and Mary his wife; to [S: S: Esqr.] of 4000: more or less lately belonging to S. Stephens Esqr. Scituate

COUNTY COURT, NOVEMBER 1693

in the County of Albemarle Bounding between Salmon creek N: W: and the bay of Moratoke S: E: on Albemarle Sound East, and on the East side of Curtoak which Said Land was given unto said Hill by his father John Hill late of York County Dated June 26: 1693.

Witnesses

Cath. Murchany

Miles Cary Jun.

Acknowledged by D. Akhust in their behalf Nov. 7: 1693

Registered the 10: Nov. 1693 W. Wilkison P. R.

[Endorsed:]

An Abridgment of the Sale from Saml. Hill of Salmon Creek Land to Governor Southell

[CR 2.001]

Know all men by these Presents that I Hugh Barloe of the County of Nansemond Stand firmly indebted to Henry Lysle of the County aforesaid his heirs executors and administrators the full and Just Sum of two thousand pounds of tobacco and caske due to be paid convenient to Landing within the County aforesaid upon demand after the tenth of October next ensuing the date hereafter To the which payment well and truly to be made I the said Hugh Barloe bynd me my heirs executors and administrators firmly by these Presents.

The condition of this obligation is Such, Whereas the said Hugh Barloe hath by an assignement bareing date with these Presents made over a Parcell of Land as by the said assignement more att Large may appeare if the said Hugh Barloe himself or by his Lawfull attorney doe acknowledge the same to be his voluntary act when therunto required by the abovsaid Henry Lysle his heirs executors administrators or assignes at any Courte held for the County of Albemarle and there crave order that the said instrument of assignement may be committed to the records of that County then this above obligation to be null and void and of no effect but if otherwise of full force Strength and vertue witness my hand and Seale this January the 23d: 1692/3.

Signed Sealed and delivered

The marke of Hugh Barloe

[in] presence of us

The marke of [torn] Maygoe

Andrew Ross

Test.

William Duckenfeild

Wm. Keaton [his mark]

Jams. Damerell

[Endorsed:]

Hugh Barlows bond to make title and acknowledgment of Land to Mr. Duckenfield



[CCR 101]

<7><sup>17</sup> At a Court holden at the House of Diana Fosters [torn] the First Munday in February Anno Domini 1693/4. Present Alexander Lillington, Caleb Calloway, John Barrow, Thomas Lepper Esqrs.

<Wilkeson versus Lillington and Hartley>

A Judgmente Confest by Major Lillington and Mrs. Susanna Hartly as Attorneyes to Capt. George Clarke for 35 pounds 19 shillings with Cost alias Execution: ordered that Major Alexander Lillington and Mrs. Susanna Hartly in their Capacities aforesaid doe pay unto Collonell Wm. Wilkeson the Summe of 35 pounds 19 shillings with Cost as aforesaid.<sup>18</sup>

<Wilkeson Executor to Ino. Davis versus Lillington  
Attorney to Holland>

A Judgmente confest by Major Lillington as Attorney to John Holland of Virginia for the Summe of 4 pounds 2 shillings 6 pence due to the said Wilkeson Executor to Mr. John Davis disceased. Ordered that Major Lillington in his Capacity aforesaid pay Unto Collonell Wilkeson the Summe of 4 pounds 2 shillings 6 pence with Costs Alias Execution.

<Mason versus White>

In an action of the Cace referred to the Jury Following Mr. John Philpott Mr. Patrick Henly Mr. Richard Smith Mr. John Fendall Mr. John Tweeager Mr. Timo. Clare Mr. Wm. Butler Mr. Richard Chested Mr. Thomas Horton Mr. Roger Snell Mr. Robert Beasely Mr. Cornelious Lerry Ordered that the defendant pay unto the plantif 17 shillings 6 pence with Cost alias Execution.

<Philpott versus Nowell>

Mr. John Philpott withdrawes the action against Richd. Nowell.

Mr. Tho. Lepper has Proved Tenn rights whose Names are as Followeth Tho. Kent Ann Kent Sarah Kent Rebecca Kent Ann Kent

<sup>17</sup> Reference is to supplied pagination throughout the document.

<sup>18</sup> Regarding identification of the document as a record of the County Court, see records relating to the order against Lillington and Hartley, pp. 21, 29, 68, above.

John Thomas Wm. Brown Wm. Brickstone Tho. Lepper Nicholas Robeson.

Caleb Calloway enters Foure Rights: Danll. Pembroke Tho. Merrett an Indian Boy in all Foure. Arthur Long.

<Harlow versus Hopkins>

In an action of the Cace referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds for the Plantif 4 pounds 00 shillings 4 pence with Cost alias Execution.

A deed of Gift acknowledged in Court by Roger Snell to Jonathan Taylor.

<Hopkins versus Harlow>

In an action of the cace Nothing appearing Ordered A Nonsuite with Cost alias Execution.

A Will of Mr. George Durants proved in Court by the oath of Mr. John Philpott and Mr. Francis Foster and that Mr. George Muschamp Mr. Charles Jones and Mr. John West be apprasers of the said estate.

<7a> A Will of Mr. Seth Sothells Proved in Court by the oaths of Collonell Wilkeson and Capt. Henderson Walker and Sarah Wollard.

<Young versus Hartly Executrix to Tho. Slaughter>

In an action of the cace referred to the Next Court.

An assignmente acknowledged from Capt. Henderson Walker as Attorney to Mrs. Alice Wade to Mr. Patrick Baly.

A Petition exhibited by Elizabith Arnord praying an apprasement Ordered that William and John Godfrey be appraisors of the Estate of Lawrence Arnold disceased and that a true Inventory be given unto the Next Court upon oath.

<Burnsby versus Devillard>

In an action of Deteynue refered to the Jury Following the Jury finds no cause of Action Ordered that Wm. Burnsby pay all Cost alias Execution.

<Evins versus Devillard>

In an action of Debt by bill a Judgmente Confest by the defendant for 240 pounds of Porke Ordered that Sattisfaction be made accordingly with Cost alias Execution.

<Plater versus Toms>

The defendant [sic] not appearing a Nonsuite is granted with Cost alias Execution.

<Plater versus Manwering>

A Nonsuite is Craved and Granted with Cost alias Execution.

<Dawson versus Lerry>

The plaintiff and defendant being called the plaintiff not appearing Ordered a Nonsuite with Cost alias Execution.

<Butler versus Mackdaniel>

In an action of debt Referred to the Jury Following The Jury no cause of action Ordered that the plaintiff pay cost alias Execution.

Mrs. Durant enters for her Two Grand Children a young Sorrell Mare with a Starr in his forehead Called Bonne the Same Mare and her encrease and Increases to Ann and Elizabeth Waller to them and their heires for ever.

Thomas Lepper has Proved Ten Rights in the County Court Tho. Kent Ann his Wife Sarah Kent Rebecah Kent Ann Kent junior John Thomas Wm. Brown Wm. Brickstone Tho. Lepper Nicholas Robison.

John Barrow Proves Three Rights by Importation Robert Tester Simon Smith and a Negroe Jean.

<8> Thomas Pierce has proved his Rights being Thomas Pierce John Pierce Susanna Ruth Pierce Dorothy Pierce Mary Pierce Mary Bridges John Wilkeson and John Pierce in all Nine Rights.

Hannah Gosby has entred Nine Rights John Gosby Jno. Anderson John Kinsey Richard Waterlow Katherine Kensey Jean Anderson and 3 hands from Jno. Northcoate Joseph Hepworth Jeremiah White and Henry Clay Senior in all Nine Rights.

Peter Gray Proves Two Rights for himselfe transporting Twice into the Governmente and one given him by Jno. Twegar.

John Bently enter for Importation Richard Bently Jean Bently Mary Bently Sarah Bently a Negroe boy A Negroe Woman an Indian Boy in all Seven Rights.

Roger Snell enters for Importation Roger Snell Rebecca Snell John Snell Mary Snell Walter Castle in all five.

Jenken Williams enters one Right for himselfe.

Timo. Clare has proved foure Rights Timo. Clare Francis Belchamp Edmond Redman Richd. Fox Junior in all foure.

Samll. Niccols has proved his rights being Christopher Niccolson Hannah his Wife Deliverance Sutton Samll. Niccolson Frances Simons Hannah Niccolson in all Six Rights.

Thomas Harloe has Proved his Rights. Thomas Harloe Mary Harloe Mary Harloe Jno. Harloe in all Foure.

Christopher Butler has proved his Rights Christopher Butler his Wife and Two Children and a negroe Girle in all five.

John Durant has proved his Rights: John Durant Sarah Durant one Servant Named Judith in all Three.

William Godfrey has proved his Rights being Prudence Hallum John Hallum Elizabeth Hallum Wm. Godfrey Sarah Godfrey in all five Rights.

A Petition of Cornelious Lerry exhibitted to the Court praying a qui est.

James Fewox has proved James Fewox Ann Fewox Robert Fewox Edith Batchelor James Wilson Ann Wilson Alice Wilson John Wilson in all Eight Rights.

<8a> Edward Mayo has proved his Rights being Edward Mayo Senior Edward Mayo Junior Sarah Mayo Ann Mayo Elizabeth Mayo Three Negroes John Nixon Em Nixon Ann Nixon Affrica Pike Samuel Pike in all thirteene.

Turloe Fee has Proved his Rights Namely Turlo Fee Daniel Fee being Two.

John Mason has Proved his Rights being Morgan Thomas and his Wife and Two Children and a highred Man Named John Haros: in all five Rights.

William Butler Proves his Rights being William Butler Diana Butler in Number Two.

Richard Nowell has Proved his Rights being Richard Nowell Jean Nowell John Smith Ellinor Nowell Charles Taylor George Taylor Mary Taylor Olliver Nowell Alice Nowell in all Nine.

George Deere has Proved his Rights being Jeane Critchell and John Dear and by Hannah Harrison Edward Harrison Hannah Harrison Joseph Williams Wm. Fyan Hannah Fyan Mercy Fyan Elizabeth Fyan Lydia Harrison in all Tenn. Persons.

George Young has proved his rights Namely Edward Foster Perthesia Foster and George Young in all Three.

Tabitha Haskett has proved her Rights being John Gray and Tabitha his Wife John Gray Thomas Gray Jahn Gray in all five Rights.

<9> Charles Mackdaniel has Proved his Rights being Charles

Mackdaniel Elizabeth Mackdaniel Thomas Wallingforde Samuel Powel in all Four.

William Lacy has Proved his Rights being Martha Rouse John Rouse Mary Rouse Martha Rouse Wm. Lacey Senior Grace Lacey John Davis Jean Davis Wm. Lacey Junior in all Nine Rights.

James Loadman has proved his Rights being Hubbard Lambert Jeane Buyard his Mother and James Loadman in all three Rights.

Stephen Manwering has Proved his Rights being Edward Berry Andrew Kinsley John Deadman Robt. Brightwell Senior Alice Brightwell Robert Brightwell Junior Richard Parker John Caselton Stephen Manwering being in all Nine Rights.

Thomas Hossold has Proved his Rights being himselfe Twice Transported Mary Hossold Thomas Hossold Junior Thomas Snowden in all five Rights.

John Northcoate has Proved his Rights being Henry Clay Senior Mary Clay Henry Clay Junior Precilla Clay Two Servants Joshua Hepworth Jeremiah White John Northcoate Three of these Rights are Sold to Hannah Gosby being in the whole Seven Rights.

Anthony Dawson has Proved his Rights being himselfe and John Chapman in all Two Rights.

<9a> Mr. Patrick Baly has Proved his Rights being himselfe Lucy Harvy: a Negroe Woman Margrett Hamelton Two Rights John Hudson Simon Daxter in all Seven Rights.

Richard Fox has Proved his Rights being Richard Fox George Fox William Fox Mary Fox in all Four Rights.

William Bartlett has Proved his Rights being Wm. Bartlett Senior Elizabeth Bartlett William Bartlett Junior Thomas Bartlett Michael Bartlett in all five Rights.

Robert Beasley has Proved his Rights being himselfe Sarah Beasley his Wife James Beasley Johana Beasley Richard Chestone Sarah Chestone in all Six Rights.

[Signed:]

Alexander Lillington, Caleb Callaway, John Barrow, Tho. Lepper.<sup>19</sup>

[CCR 140]

To the Honorable Court

The Humble petition of James Fewox humbly shewing That your petitioner

<sup>19</sup> Printed also in Saunders (ed.), *Colonial Records*, I, 392–396, where the document is identified as a record of the Perquimans Precinct Court. Reasons for disagreeing with that identification are given in the Introduction to this volume, pp. lxxxiii–lxxxv.

COUNTY COURT, FEBRUARY 1693/94

hath 5 Rights<sup>20</sup> which he is Ready prove and Craves Certificate Viz. James Fewox Ann his Wife Robert Fewox Edward Batchellor [*illegible*] Bachelor and shall Pray etc.

James Fewox

---

<sup>20</sup> Note the discrepancies between the petition and the corresponding entry in the minutes, p. 405, above. See also records of rights proved by Fewox in September, 1694, pp. 37, 42, 80, above.



MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS



An att: of moneys paid by  
 E. M. G. to the estate of  
 Edward Bonest 1690

paid to Robert Stacey	3	0	0
paid to Richard Bond	0	0	0
paid to James Darnall	0	0	0
paid to Caleb Halliwell	0	0	0
paid to Richard Eason	0	0	0
pd to Mr Leaker	1	5	0
pd to Major Lillington	3	15	0
pd to Mr George Dugent	0	5	4
pd to Stephen Handcock	1	5	0
pd to Thomas Maffey	0	7	6
pd to Thomas Fuller	0	7	6
pd for Clothing of Eleanor Bonest	4	0	0
by order of the Court			
pd to Robt Stacey one yealing Kipper	0	10	0
pd to Mr Handcock on Walker	1	0	0
pd for Carrying of Eleanor Bonest	1	0	0
into Virginia			
for my Stendants of Court 3 days	0	7	6
pd to Thomas Clark in Hids	0	5	6
pd to Balon Willkin, on	0	8	4
pd to Charles Jones in Lork	1	5	0
pd for the disbursement of the estate	0	7	6
Errors Excepted	24	0	3
Sum of the debts due to Edward Bonest	0	0	0



Quint Smith

Quint Smith

Quint Smith

June 9, 1677

Townsend

Edison Allen



## Miscellaneous Court Documents



[CCR 101]

<1a><sup>1</sup> [*Document torn; several lines lost.*]

[In an] action of the cace Ordered that the plantif be Nonsuited and pay costs.

<[*Torn*]oson [versus] [*Torn*]urant>

In an action of the Cace Ordered that the plantif be Nonsuited and pay costs.

Upon petition exhibitted by Patrick Henly Craving Letters Of Administration on the estate of Thomas Clancy as appearing the greatest Credittor who was employed by Mr. James Larkin and Major Anthony Brockhold Ordered that the said Henly have Letters of Administration And that he take a true and Just apprasement of the said estate. Ordered that Capt. Tho. Reeve Mr. Robert Wallis and Mr. Wm. Collins be appraisers of said estate and that Mr. Henly give Security to the Magestrate who swares the appraisers.

Upon a petition exhibitted by John Burnsbv Ordered that 3 pounds 2 shillings 0 pence be alowed to John Burnby for Funerall Expences out of the estate of Thomas Slaughter<sup>2</sup> and that Susanna Hartly Administer on the aforesaid estate and pay the Sum with Cost.

Ordered that John Wilson be alowed for 2 dayes going and coming to Court upon a Summons from Mr. William Collins.

<sup>1</sup> Reference is to supplied pagination. The document is on the verso of a leaf that appears once to have been the front flyleaf of a volume. On the recto is written "139 Leaves" and several illegible words. The leaf is now mounted in a volume in which other leaves also are mounted. It is not certain that all of the leaves were associated originally. The document here printed is in the same handwriting as that of the minutes of the County Court, May, 1693, which now immediately follow it. See pp. 387-390, above.

<sup>2</sup> This passage indicates the approximate date of the document. Thomas Slaughter was alive in February, 1690/91, but he was dead by the first Monday in May, 1693. See pp. 52, 388, above.

## &lt;[Torn] Snuke versus [Torn] Spragg&gt;

Upon reading the declaration there being an error in the declaration a Nonsuite was Obtained but Joynes Issue upon consenting to Mend the declaration and being referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds for the plaintiff with cost alias Execution.

## &lt;Richd. Ewins versus [Torn]liana Taylor&gt;

In an action of the Cace referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds for the Plantif 1 pound 6 shillings 0 pence with Cost of Suite Ordered that the defendant pay the Same to the plaintiff with Cost alias Execution.

## &lt;[Torn]liana Taylor versus [Torn] Ewins&gt;

In an action of the Cace referred to the Jury Following the Jury finds no cause of action Ordered that the plaintiff pay all Cost.

## &lt;[Torn]lian Taylor versus Rich. Ewins&gt;

In an action of the Cace referred to the Jury following the Jury finds no cause of action Ordered that the plaintiff pay all Costs.

Wm. Voss exhibitted a petition for Ten dayes attendance and ten dayes goeing and Coming to the Court at the Suite of Robert Wilson and Stephen Mannering Ordered that he be paid for his Trouble.

Joane Voss exhibitted a petition for ten dayes attendance and ten dayes goeing and Coming to Court at the Suite of Robert Wilson and Stephen Mannering. Ordered that she be paid for her trouble.

## &lt;[Torn] Palin Junior versus Thomas Twidde&gt;

A declaration was red against Thomas Twidde and for want of evidence a Nonsuite was obtained against the plaintiff with Cost.

Whereas A Negroe Man Named Dick belonging to Henry Norman having Committed severall Misdemeanors and for the Same Hee is ordered to receive Thirty Nine lashes and be banished this County for ever within six weeks after this order and that his said Master keepe him in Chaines untill he depart this County and that he give Bond for performance thereof.

Upon a Petition exhibitted to this Court by Mr. Charles Jones praying that his bond for his good abareing may be given him up: Ordered that upon his Petition the bond be given him up and that he well behave himselfe for the Time to Come.

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

A petition exhibitted by Jean Buyard praying she may prove her rights which was granted and upon her oath has entred Lawrence Noggin Robt. Boage Wm. Boage Margrett Boage Wm. Moore Jeane Buyard Richard Buyard.

A Petition exhibitted by Mr. Fra. Tomes praying an order for 3 dayes attending at Novemb<sup>r</sup> Court and 2 dayes coming and going Ordered that he be paid the Same.

[Mf. Reel C.024.30024]

We doe as members of the Grand jury of Inquest of the body of this County promise to inquire into and true presentment make of all such matters as shall be given us in Charge their majesties<sup>s</sup> Counsell Thes our owne and our fellows we will faithfully keep We Will present none for malice hatred or revenge we will leave none unpresented for pittie fear love favour or affections we will not take or be in expectation of receiving any gift bribe or reward but we will in althings present the truth and Whole truth and nothing but the truth according to our knowledges.

[CCR 192]

<1><sup>4</sup> Richard Foster Esqr. aged Sixty Yeares and upwards upon Oath depose that Major Holden being at my house with Mr. Feasey there hapned words about Tobacco Mr. Feasey saying that the tobacco was rotten and he would not take it on board And Major Holden said that hee the said Feasey should take it on board and to the best of my knowledge the said Tobacco was carried on Board.

Sworne in Court

Richard Foster

<2> The Deposition of John Willoughby Esqr. aged Sixty Yeares or upwards and William Craford Esqr. aged Forty and Foure Yeares or thereabouts being both deputys doe upon Oath depose that Mr. Holden did in open Court say that there was neither Governor nor Government in the Countrey.

John Willoughby

William Craford

These abovesaid words were exprest and spoaken in the Moneth of January 1680/1 before the Imprisonment of Mr. Holden.

John Willoughby

William Craford

<3> George Durant aged 49 yeares or thereabouts maketh Oath that in the yeare 1679 the deponent being then Speaker of an Assembly John Harvey Esqr.

<sup>3</sup> William and Mary reigned jointly 1688–1694.

<sup>4</sup> Each of the twenty depositions regarding Robert Holden is on a separate piece of paper. All papers are approximately 7½" in width, but they vary in length from 2½" to 13." They are now stapled together. Reference is to supplied pagination.

then Governor and being verry Late in the night before the whole body of the acts could be perfected to be signed by the Governor and Speaker the Governor did depart home the Burgesses did deliver the Acts into my Custody for the Governor to signe to them the rest of the Lords Deputies and my selfe signed the said Acts in the Parliament before their departure and I kept the said Acts in my custody untill the Governor had signed them and then delivered the said acts into the secretary's office and further the Deponent testifyeth that these words in the 58 act to say (Votes in elections or any) were not Interlyned whilset the said Acts were in my Custody or before the Governor had signed them which was to the best of the deponents knowledge at his owne house.

George Durant

<4> The Deposition of George Durant aged 50 yeares or thereabouts saith that sometime in the Spring next after Mr. Robert Holdens arrivall into these parts Mr. Wilkins Master of a Vessell who had traded into this Countrey was clearing his said Vessell with the said Holden his Majesties Collector the said Holden did cause the said Wilkins to draw Bills of Exchange for moneys to be paid in Boston for the penny per pound to be paid to him the said Holden not expressing at all for his Majestie and sometime afterward in the same spring the said Wilkins arrived here in another Vessell came to Mr. Holden the Deponent being then present heard Mr. Wilkins tell Mr. Holden that he the said Wilkins was undone for that he the said Holden had caused him to pay him the customs of his Ladying in Boston in moneys when his employers had ordered him to pay it here in tobaccoes and Mr. Holden had refused to take it and he the said Wilkins not following his Orders was turned out of his employ and they denied to pay the Moneys, Wilkins was like to pay it himself Mr. Holden did then give the said Wilkins an Instruement of writeing which did declare that the moneys was his Majesties the Deponent then told Mr. Holden that he had a great priviledge in being his Majesties Collector for if this money had beene paid it had beene his to say Holdens butt being not paid it is his Majesties and further saith not.

Sworne in Court

Geo. Durant

<5> The Deposition of Alexander Lillington aged thirty Seaven or thereabouts being deposed saith that there were severall bills putt into the hands of your deponent to receive in Pork for Mr. Holden with Order to salt and pack the same in barrells for him the said Holden which your deponent did to the Quantity of six barrells with Order from the said Holden to mark the barrells of porke by me received with the Letters Ritt butt when the said Mr. Holden was seized and a prisoner in the Custody of the Grand Marshall on board of Mr. Joshua Lamb's Vessell he the said Mr. Holden did give me your Deponent order to mark the aforesaid pork with the broad Arrow forthwith which your deponent did And further saith not.

Alexander Lillington

Sworne in Court the said Mr. Holden reading the same

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

<6> Albemarle

William Wilkison aged thirty six yeares or thereabouts being deposed saith that sometime in February 1680/1 being at the house of Mrs. Alice Varnham I heard Mr. Eleazer Clark say that Mr. Robert Holden had sent him for to alter the mark of the porke which did belong to him the said Holden and to marke it with the broad Arrow the marke on the barrells was Ritt to the best of my remembrance being neere thirty barrells in Number the Porke that was in them was about seaven thousand as by Mr. John Varnham's account did appeare and your Deponent received a Note that the said Clark had brought from the said Holden at the time to that purport and for the delivery of the same Pork Butt Mrs. Varnham refused without a receipt from under the said Holdens hand and further saith not.

William Wilkison

Sworne in Court Mr. Holden himselfe reading the same

<7> The Deposition of Anthony Slocumb Esqr. one of the Lords Proprietors Deputies aged Ninety yeares or thereabouts saith that your deponent administred an Oath to Capt. Harons Mate and two of his seamens about his sacred his Majesties Concernes the words of the three Mens depositions are as followeth that their Capt. had putt severall hogsheads of Rotten tobacco on shoare which Mr. Holden had marked with the broad Arrow to pay the King and that they had made their Information Least they should loose their wages there might be some more words which I doe not well Remember and your Deponent saith that the abovesaid Mens depositions was taken in January 1680 before the said Holdens Face and further your deponent saith not.

Sworne in Court

Anthony Slocumb his marke

<8> The Deposition of Thomas Harrison aged 34 years or thereabouts saith That Capt. Haron sent for him to Repack some Tobacco and when your deponent had repack about three or Foure Hogsheads he found it soe Rotten and bad that he told him he thought it would not be worth his time to Repack it the said Capt. Haron said he did not knowe what to doe with it he thought it would not be worth his Carrying home then the said Capt. Haron asked your Deponent if he might putt six or seaven Hogsheads in his Tobacco house to which your Deponent consented then the said Capt. Haron sent ashore the said Tobacco being about six or seaven Hogsheads and the said Capt. Haron told your Deponent perhapps he might gett somewhat for it when the New England Men came in And after the tobacco had beene there some Considerable time Mr. Holden came with Capt. Haron and received and marked the said Rotten Tobacco and by his the said Mr. Holdens Order was shipped on board the said Capt. Harons Vessell againe and further your deponent saith not.

Sworne in Court

Thomas Harrison his mark

<9> George Durant aged 50 yeares or thereabouts maketh Oath that sometime in the yeare 1681 the Deponent being in London when Capt. Haron arrived



from Carolina in the ship Carolina the said Capt. Haron did relate to the Deponent that Mr. Robert Holden did send some tobaccos on board his ship which the said Haron would not receive it was soe much damnified and rotten butt Landed it againe after which the said Holden shipt it againe on his Majesties account the seamen murmuring fearing when they arrived in London the tobaccos should be surveyed and the damage abaited from their wages did make affidavitts of the Condition of the said tobaccos when shipped. Before the Authority in Carolina which affidavitts he carryed to London For all which the tobaccos was surveyed and above twenty Pounds damage found on the said tobaccos was charged on the ship and abaited from their wages and further saith.

Sworne in Court

George Durant

<10> The Deposition of Peter Mayfeild aged Twenty Eight yeares or thereabouts Saith that he asked Thomas Harrison what tobacco that was he had ashore in his house and he told your Deponent it was Capt. Harons' tobacco and he doubted he had donne himself a great deale of Injury in Lending his tobacco house For he did not know how long it might be before Capt. Haron would take it away and Thomas Harrison desired your deponent to Ask Capt. Haron if he would remove it before new tobacco came the said Capt. Haron told your Deponent he would Leave Paul Lathum his Attorney to see if he could gett anything for it of the New England men For it is soe rotten it is not worth two shillings a hogshead Afterwards Mr. Holden came with Capt. Haron and received the aforesaid tobacco which was shipt on board the said Haron afterwards your Deponent met with Capt. Haron and he desired your Deponent to goe aboard with him and Comeing ashoare to Capt. Craforde Capt. Haron told your Deponent he wondred what a Devill made Mr. Holden send this rotten tobacco for England for the King which he had turned on shoare then he desired his Men to goe ashore to Complaine to Capt. Craford that he might be secured of his freight for it was soe rotten he doubted they would not receive it in England For he did not Care to be seene in it nor feare of gaineing Mr. Holdens Displeasure and he said Capt. Craford would not take any notice of them and further your Deponent saith not.

Sworne in Court

Peter Mayfeild his Mark

<11> The Deposition of Paul Lathum aged 36 yeares or thereabouts saith That Capt. Tho. Haron being to pay Mr. Robert Holden a Considerable Quantity of tobacco for his Majesties use recovered by Order of Court in Order thereunto the said Capt. Haron delivered unto the said Mr. Robt. Holden sundry bills and accounts of tobacco received and the said Capt. Haron told your Deponent he had severall Hogsheads of tobacco aboard that were soe bad if he should carry them home they would bring his Owners in debt and he would putt what bad tobacco he had ashore at Thos. Harrisons and leave your deponent his Attorney to see if he could gett anything for it of the New England men and the next time your deponent saw the said Capt. Haron he told your

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

Deponent that since the newes of Mr. Culpepers arrivall he perceived Mr. Holden was willing to gett what he could out of the County for he would not stay to receive new tobacco butt had received most part of his Old tobacco and shipped it aboard the Carolina for the Comissioners of his Majesties Customs and farthermore the said Capt. Haron told your Deponent the said tobacco was soe bad he doubted the Comissioners would not pay him his Freight for the same and they were great men to contest with.

Sworne in Court

Paul Lathum

<12> Albemarle

Alexander Lillington aged Thirty Seaven Yeares or thereabouts being deposed saith that sometime in the Yeare 1679 in the Month of November being one of the Members of Parliament and alsoe one of the Comitty we did Order Mr. Robert Holden being alsoe Member of then Comittee and Collector for the County to pay Mr. John Wilson out of the Collections for a certaine Quantity of Powder and shott which the Countrey had pressed for the use of the County And further your Deponent did heare Mr. Robert Holden say that he could not receive tobacco enough of the Countreys to pay the said Wilson for the powder and shott wherefore he would take the powder and shott upon his account and pay Wilson for the same And further your Deponent saith not.

Sworne in Court

Alex. Lillington

<13> Albemarle SS.

William Wilkison aged thirty Six Yeares or thereabouts being deposed saith that sometime in the yeare 1679 in the Month of November being one of the Members of Parliament and one of the Committee wee did Order Maj. Holden being one of the Comittee and being the Collector for the Countrey he was Ordred to pay Mr. John Wilson for a Quantity of Powder and shott which the Countrey had prest some time before the said Holdens arrivall into this Countrey neere two yeares the pay to be out of the publique the which powder and shott he the said Holden did convert to his owne use selling upward of Thirty Pound of powder and neere a Hundred pound of shott which he sold to the Varnham for hydes and 49 pounds of shott to my owne use soe that when the Countrey was in feare of a warr with the Indians there was noe amunition in the three upper precincts to be gott out of the Magazene and Robt. Windley comeing to him to get a pound of powder he said if he would give him Forty shillings for a pound he had none and further saith not.

Sworne in Court

Wm. Wilkison

<1.> William Pyle aged twenty three yeares and upwards being deposed saith that your deponent in or about the Month of June 1680 your Deponent with one Capt. Edwd. Dussell Master of a Bark belonging to the Island of Barbadoes and Consigned to Mr. John Culpeper and your Deponent at which time as aforesaid your Deponent with the said Dussell came to Mr. Holden to Enter severall Hogsheads of tobacco to send oute in the said Barque and the said

Holden told your Deponent and the said Dussell that noe tobacco should be transported hence to the American ports without paying two pounds of tobacco for every pound soe shipt or One penny sterling money of Old England and further your Deponent saith that the said Dussell and your deponent would a shipt at least Twelve Hogsheads of tobacco If not prevented by the said Holden through his unjust demannds and further saith not.

Sworne in Court

Wm. Pile

<15> John Hunt aged Thirty Eight Yeares or thereabouts declareth and saith that being part Owner of the sloop Hope who went Loaden from this upper part of the County with tobacco to New England by Order of Robt. Holden on his Majesties account from whence she Returned to Curratuck where she took in another Load on the same account at which time being in or about September 1680 I went myself and comeing to New England to deliver the tobacco and Informing the Governor there our businessee as that we were Loaded with Kings tobacco he Replied he admired what the Kings tobacco does there and feared it might draw their Countrey into some trouble butt upon delivering the tobaccoe to Benj. Davis and Joshua Lamb to whome it was Consigned it proved soe bad that Benj. Davis told Joshua Lamb he would have noething to doe with it butt searching further it appeared the fault was not in the Vessell butt in the tobacco much bryers grasse and weeds being found therein which had growne therein the Cask and much Rottenesse was found in Nine or tenn Hogsheads or more to the great admiration and Clamour of the by standers butt especially of Benj. Davis who thereupon said he would have noe further to doe with Robt. Holden and further saith not.

John Hunt

I doe further declare that desireing to ship foure or five hogsheads of tobacco to barbados was denied soe to doe by Robert Holden the Kings Collector Except I would pay two Hogsheads Custome for one to be shipt which I thinking unreasonable refused the same since which the said tobacco Rotted and is Come to Noething this refusall was made me by Robert Holden about the Month of May 1680.

John Hunt

<16> The Deposition of Samll. Pricklove Deputy Comptroller and surveyor of his Majesties Customes in the County of Albemarle in the Province of Carolina under Mr. Timothy Biggs Comptroller and surveyor generall of the Customes in the place abovesaid aged Forty Nine Yeares or thereabouts being sworne and examined saith that Mr. Robert Holden on the 29th of September 1679 released to Joseph Chase three baggs of Ginger seized by me for his Majestie as Imported contrary to Law And that hee the said Mr. Robert Holden on the 9th of October 1679 did cleare Capt. Walter Peace Comander of the Ketch Speedwell being Laden with 22 hogsheads of the said Holdens owne Tobacco for New England being in Cask and bulk amounting to 8230 pounds of Neat tobacco besides 3 hogsheads more belonging to the Seamen And when

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

I demannded how the Kings Customs were to be discharged hee called me Foole and Loggerhead saying I had noething to doe with his Concernes he knew how to pay the King easy enough And the said Holden Likewise warned the Masters of Vessells not to owne me as an officer telling them they need not shew their entrey nor cleering to me nor lett me survey their Vessells And on the 4th day of February 1679/80 the said Holden by a writt under his owne hand in his owne action caused the Marshall to arreste me on board Mr. John Jenkins his Bark without Bayle or Maineprize when I was in execution of my office in his Majesties affaires and denied to conferr with me the day before in matters concerning his Majesties affaires being sent on purpose by the Comptroller and surveyor Generall And on the 17th of March 1679/80 the said Mr. Holden did deny to conferr with or give any account to me of his actings in his Majesties affaires as was enjoyned him by the Comissioners especiall Letter then newly come to hand in relation to severall persons that had acted contrary to Law Likewise forbid me to survey Edward Ashley or to goe aboard of him or any other Vessell on that account if I durst threatning me on my perrill not to officiate in his Majesties affaires and said he did not Look on me as any of his Majesties officers And further your Deponent saith not.

Sworne in Court

Samuell Pricklove

<17> The Deposition of Edward Waad aged 38 yeares or thereabouts saith your deponent was going to Corroatuck about some concernes I had there Mr. Biggs desired me to give his Deputy Mr. Robert Scott A passadge with me to depute Mr. Thomas Bayley as his deputy because of Mr. Samuell Prickloves Coming up from thence he should have noe deputy there as soone as we came to Corrotuck we made all the hast we could to Mr. Bayleys house where the said Mr. Scott delivered Mr. Bayley a deputation from Mr. Biggs to be Comptroller and surveyor of Corratock from thence Mr. Scott and my self went to Mr. Thos. Tull where we staid two or three daies and then Returning back againe to Mr. Bayley's house it was nere dark before we came there thinking the next day to come for Little River butt about 8 or 9 a Clock in the night came in the Cunstable one John Saunders with Men in Armes and seized us and searched our pocketts for writeings according to Mr. Holdens warrant for he had noe lesse then three warrants out against us to be brought before him to answer what should be Alleidged against us in obedience to his warrant we came to him though at Midnight throu Mud and bryers when we came to Maj. Fosters they were abed. In the Morneing when Mr. Holden was up I asked Mr. Holden What reason he had to send a warrant for us he told me I should know when he came to Capt. Willoughby's when we came to Capt. Willoughby's I asked Mr. Holden who was my accusers and what was Alleidged against us with that Mr. Holden and Capt. Willoughby went out into the Orchard for sometime and perused our paper and when they came into the house we Came in againe I asked Mr. Holden againe what he had to Charge us with With that Capt. Willoughby spoak to me and told me that Mr. Holden had made his Complaint against mee with that Mr. Holden spoak that he was Informed by Thomas Lepers that I and 7 or 8

more should be at the said Lepers house a day or two before Mr. Miller made his Escape and would not suffer the Marshall to come neere Mr. Miller whilst he was writeing day and night upon this Information Capt. Willoughby writt our Mittimus and going to prison with Mr. Holden in our rode we came to Mr. Bayleys house where he Charged Mr. Bayley not to Act under Mr. Biggs nor make noe seizers if hee did he would Clap him up and further saith not.

Sworne in Court

Edward Waad

<18> Albemarle

Edward Smithwick Aged Thirty three yeares or thereabouts Deposeth saith That on the 30th day of June 1680 Mr. Robert Holden Caused the Deponent to be brought before him the said Holden with a warrant under his owne hand in his owne nanie to the house of Anthony Slocumb Esqr. where your deponent was much abused by the said Holden Calling your Deponent Rascall and Incorrigible Rogue and severall other such like words On the 1st of July 1680 Your Deponent was comitted A Prisoner without bayle or Maineprize In the Face of Chowan precinct Court by the said Holden to the Custody of Capt. Woollard on the Second of July the yeare 1680 your Deponent was arrested in prison in an action of Ditteny by the said Holden and at the suite of the said Holden On the sixth of July Your Deponent had bayle aforded him Your Deponent putting in bond to Answer to what the said Holden had to Alleidge against your Deponent On or about the Twelfth of September Capt. Woollard seized your Deponent as his Prisoner he not showing your Deponent any warrant or Mitemus For the same Your Deponent being kept under the said Woollards Custody till October the 20th or thereabouts from thence the Deponent was Fetcht away by Mr. Holdens Order by two Men in Armes on board of a boat where the said Holden was and carryed to the house of Anthony Slocumb Esqr. where he the said Holden caused your Deponent to be pinionoeed with a lyne and soe Carryed your Deponent to Colonel Jenkins then Governor where the Deponent was putt into the Custody of Charles Jones then Deputy Marshall to be conveyed to the Logg house in Piquemons precinct where your Deponent was kept three weeks or thereabouts not haveing the Liberty to walk without the prison dore with the keeper to Refresh himself butt was forced to Eat drink lye and ease Nature under one Roofe till your Deponent with severall others Mr. Wilkeson John Kinsey and the woeman accused for witchcraft were almost poysoned with the Noysom sent of our owne Excrements from thence your Deponent was brought to the house of Mr. George Durant and there kept in a Close Roome under a guard Not haveing the Liberty of any friend to discours with your Deponent excepting your Deponents wife Nor have the Liberty to goe out upon any occasion without a Man or two in Armes to guard your Deponent Notwithstanding your Deponent was Indicted butt by whome your Deponent knowes not butt Inquirey was made by the Grand Jury which Jury brought their Virdicte in Ignoramus And further your Deponent saith not.

Sworne in Court

Edward Smithwick

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

<19> Wee whose names are under written being upon a Grand Jury in November 1680 at the time severall Indictments were exhibited against William Wilkison Edward Smithweck and severall others doe hereby declare that Robert Holden Esqr. being amongst us [*illegible*] that his word upon his honor was as good as twenty Oaths in Law threatning us if we should deny the same by which assertion and threatnings without any other Evidence we found two bills against the said William Wilkison which otherwise we should have found Ignoramus and further saith not This we declare to the best of our knowledge.

Sworne in Court

Alexander Lillington Foreman  
Thomas Harvey  
William Woollard

<20> Albemarle

The Deposition of William Wilkeson Aged Thirty Six yeares or thereabouts being deposed saith That sometime about the 11th of October 1680 your Deponent was arrested by Capt. William Woolward by a writt from under the hand of Robert Holden and carryed to the house of Esqr. Slocumb to Answer the complaint of Mr. Joseph Chew but when your Deponent came [to] said Esqr. Slocumb's house he found not the Complainant there butt about some three or four hours after my comeing there the said Chew came whereupon your Deponent told the said Chew he was come to answer his Complaint The said Chew replied and protested in the presence of Mr. Bonner that he had not made any complaint against your Deponent butt Mr. Holden and the said Chew goeing forth into the yard of Mr. Slocumb after some discourse the said Holden and Chew had together they came into the house againe and the said Holden told the said Chew That sometime in March last he had made complaint of some abusive words he the said Chew had received from your Deponent and calling your Deponent before him making the said Chew sett at the table and then related the words the said Holden asking your Deponent what he had to say in Defence of himself Your Deponent desired that the Charge might be proved whereupon the said Holden broak out full of passion and said that the said Chews words were sufficient proof your Deponent then told the said Holden that it was not Law the said Holden Replyed it was Law and he would make it Law And he said he would be my Judge whereupon I appealed for a hearing before the Grand Councill proffering to give bond to Answer the Complaint before the grand Councill butt he told your Deponent that he should have noe bayle butt should goe to the Logghouse without bayle or Maineprize And thereupon drew your Deponents Mittimus and gave it to Capt. Woolward and to take your Deponent into Custody to Carry your Deponent into Piquemons goal though many Intreaty's were used to the contrary for your Deponents stay within the precincte wherein your Deponent lived butt the said [Holden] refusing the Intreaty's of severall Responsible persons to that effect threatning that he would have your Deponent in the Logghouse Or he would sink the precinct with many more threatning words whereupon your Deponent coming

to the house of the Colonell John Jenkins then Governor the said Governor hearing of what was donne to your Deponent did Order that your Deponent should keepe himself a prisoner in Chowan precinct and the said Governor became bound body for body for your Deponents appearence at the next generall Court but the next day Mr. Holden hearing what the Governor had donne abused the said Governor and Esqr. Slocomb with scurrelous and unbecomeing speeches calling them Old Fooles And the said Holden sayd he made Jenkins Governor and that the Governor should answer for what he had donne and Telling your Deponent further that he was above the Governor and had greater power Likewise the said Holden comeing to [your] Deponents house with Five or Six Men in Armes in the dead time of the night some three or Foure hours before day comeing into the house your Deponents wife hearing a Noyse in the house and Man calling your Deponent by his name your Deponents wife asked who was there the man answered Edwd. Wilson whereupon your Deponents wife awaked your Deponent and told him what she had heard your Deponent getting up in his Shirt came to the Dore And after some Consideration with himself asked who was there with that Mr. Holden cryed out seize him seize him your Deponent asked for what The said Holden sayd your Deponent was his Prisoner your Deponent answered againe he had donne noething butt what he had the Governors permission for Whereupon he told your Deponent the abovesaid Relation in saying he was above the Governor and then halled me out into the yard without any Clothes saveing my shirt and shoes in a verry cold frosty night whereupon some of his guard asked the said Holden what he was afraid of And sayd cannot you Lett the Man goe into the house to putt on his Clothes whereupon your Deponent was carryed into the house againe The said Holden holding a Naked sward and a Cocked Pistoll at your Deponents breast And after that your Deponent had putt on his Clothes the said Mr. Holden caused your Deponent to be carryed downe to the boat And there pulling a Lyne out of the knees [of] his breeches caused your Deponent to be pinioned with it and [soe] continued all the day following except the time that we were eating our breakfast Then by another Mittimus caused your Deponent to be sent to Goale with privat Instructions to the Marshall to putt your Deponent in Irons as hath already appeared to your Honors from under the said Holdens owne hand writeing Soe that for allmost three weeks your Deponent was forced to eat Lye and voyd his Excrements with three more at the same time in prison with him Not suffring the dore [to] be opned to give in aire Soe that we were almost poysoned with the stink thereof And when your Deponent came to the [Court] he the said Holden caused a guard of Six Men to watch over [us] Not suffering any person to come neare us except our [wives] And further to show his Malice your Deponent goeing forth did Cock his Hatt as he the said Holden called it not seeing the said Holden Whereupon the said Holden seeing your Deponent doe soe Calling to Mr. Davis the Grand Marshall Asked him why he did not putt your Deponent in Irons (only for that verry action of Cocking his hatt) as the said Davis told your Deponent he comeing downe Imediately from him the

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

said Holden And further would not suffer the Dore nor windowes to be Left open thereby to hinder us both from the sight and Company of our friends till Order was given to the contrary from the Court The said guard aforesaid being Raysed without the knowledge of the Governor or Grand Councell as they then did declare. Butt when your Deponent came to [the] hearing of the Crimes alleadged against your Deponent and Inquires was made by the Grand Inquest thereof All that he alleadged was found to be false excepting some words that passed betweene the said Holden and your Deponent as he said Which he had noe other Evidence to prove butt upon his honor affirming to the Jury That they were to Looke upon what Evidence he gave upon his Honor to be as Authentick in Law as the Oaths of twenty other Men as from under his hand doth appeare Threatning the Jury If they should deny or refuse to accept of the [torn] as great part of the Jury hath already [declared] to your Honors And further saith not.

Sworne in Court October the 10 [torn]<sup>5</sup>

William Wilkison

The severall Depositions being in Number Twenty were severally examined by and are true Coppy's of the Orrignal taken by me.

Henderson Walker<sup>6</sup>

[CCR 148]

Stephenus Manniring Eversus Georgius Caselton De provincie Carolina in Comtod Albermarle etc. prime Die octoberis Annoque Domini 1684

The plaintiff Declares against the Defendant in an action of Trespass upon the Case For that the plaintiff maid an agrement with the Defendant under hand and seale bareing date the twenty [illegible] day off March Last past the plaintiff therby Covenanting to and with the Defendant that hee the Defendant should Finde the plaintiff and his servent with meate Drink Lodging and wasshing at the Defendant Dwellinge House For the Full Terme and time of one whole yeare From the date of the said agrement For the consideration of [tenn] pounds six shillings Eighty which said agrement Lawffully excecuted the said defendant denoyes to performe which is to the plaintiffs damage [torn] pounds for which the plaintiff hath brought his action and Craves the Judgment of this Honnorable Court with Costs of Suite.

<sup>5</sup> Probably 1682. Note that George Durant appears to have made his depositions about the time of his fiftieth birthday, for he gave his age as 49 in one and as 50 in others. There is substantial, though not indisputable, evidence that Durant was born on October 1, 1632. See Notes Regarding the Durant Family Bible, Joseph Blount Cheshire Papers, PC 183, North Carolina State Department of Archives and History, Raleigh. The North Carolina State Department of Archives and History is hereinafter cited as N. C. State Archives.

<sup>6</sup> Printed also in the *North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, III (January, 1903), 40-50.



Stephenus Mannaring Eversus Georgius Caselton De provincie Carolina In Comata Albermarle etc. primo die Octoberis Annoque Domini 1684

The plaintiff declares against the Defendant In an action of [debt] upon account For that the plaintiff Stood Ingeaged to Francis Toms For goods that the said Defendant hath [kept and] used to the vallew of three pounds starlinge which the plaintiff hath beene Sued for and hath sattis[fied] and allsoe that hath paid Saverall other debts For the defendant and donn Labor For him since the 26 day off march last past amounting to Five pounds nien shillings which the Defendant hath often times promised to pay to the plaintiff but now refuseth soe to doe whereupon the plaintiff hath brought his action and Craves the Judgment of this honorable Court with Costs of suite.

Stephenus Mannoring Eversus Georgius Caselton De provincie Carolina In Comata Albarmarle etc. Prime die octoberis Annoque Domini 1684

The Plaintiff declares against the Defendant In an action of Trespass upon the Case that the plaintiff hath Severall goods and Cattall belonging to him Upon the plantation that George Caselton now liveth upon Viz. two Cows with Calves belonging to them one two years ould heffer one two years ould Bull two breeding Sows one Sowe Shoote with plank Sawed Timbers and other Comodities to the Vallew of Eight pounds Fifteen shillings Nine pence which the said Defendant by Voyalence Unjustly deta[ineth] From the plaintiff which is to the plaintiff Damage tenn [torn] For which the plaintiff Hath brought his action and [Craves] Judgment of this Honorable Court with Costs of Suite.

Stephenus Mannaring Eversus Georgius Caselton De provincia Carolina In Comata Albermarle etc. prime Die octoberis Annoque Domini 1684

The plaintiff Declares against the Defendant in an action of Defemeation of Trespass upon the Case that the [Defendant] by Approbrious Language and Callinge of the plaintiff perjured Rooge and murdering Rooge and [averring] that hee the defendant would prove the Same against the plaintiff the plaintiff heth Lost his good naime and reputation amongst his Employers where the plaintiff Lives Upon his dread wherby the plaintiff is Damnfied twenty pounds Starling For which hee brings his action against the Defendant and Creaves the Judgment of this Honorable Court with Costs of Suite.

[CCR 148]

Albemarle January 19: 1687/8

Thomas Pollocke declaires aganst John Bursbre in ane actione of debt that wheras the said defendant stands Justly indebted to the plantif by bill in the soume of Eight Pounds twelf shillings in Porke and the plantif hath severall tymes demanded the same but the defendant refuses to pay wherfor the plantiff Craves Judgement of the court with costs.

Thomas Pollock

[Endorsed:]

Mr. Pollock Declaration against Jno. Bersby

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

[CCR 148]

Thomas Evans declares against Wm. Charleton in an action of the case for that the Defendant owes and stands Indebted to the plantif two hundred foot of Inch plank which the plantif haveing demannned the Defendant still refuseth to pay wherefore the plantif brings this suite and Craves Judgment and for his costs.

Entred the 18th October 1689

Henderson Walker

[CCR 149]

Thomas Evans declares against William Prigen in an a plea of the case for that the Defendant stands Indebted and doth owe to the plantif Twelve shillings and Six pence which the plantif haveing severall times demannned the Defendant still refuseth to pay wherefore the plantif brings this suite and Craves Judgment and for his costs.

Entred the 18th October 1689

Henderson Walker

[CCR 148]

Albamarle To the worshipfull Justices

Dianah Forster Plantif and Jno. Tumy Defendent the Plantif Decleareth against the Defendent that the said Defendent Stands in Deted to the plantif for a sadell thirty shillings being Due by on a Count where fore the Plantif brings this action and Crave Judgment against the Defendint with Cost of sute and [*blank*].

<October the 21 the 1689>

Dianah Foster mark

[CCR 187]

John Durant Complaines against John Holford in a plea of the case for that the Defendant did sell to the plantif a tract of Land Lying in Wallers Creek and the plantif haveing severall times demannned of the Defendant to make him an assurance of the said Land he hath and still refuseth to doe the same to the plantifs damage One Hundred Pounds sterling for which hee brings this suite and Craves Judgment and for his costs.

November 11th 1689

Henderson Walker

[CCR 148]

John Deare Complaines against Georg Deare in a plea of the case for that the Defendant stands Indebted and doth owe to the plantif the summe of Thirty two Pounds Fifteene shillings and two Pence as by account here produced will appeare which the plantif haveing severall times demannned of the Defendant he hath and still refuseth to pay wherefore the plantif brings this suite and Craves Judgment and for his costs.

November 22th 1689

Henderson Walker

[CCR 182]

John Stewart plaintiff and Ann his wife declareth against John Wilsone defendant executor to the estat of Robert Linsay in an action of detinue wheras the defendant hath severall goods belonging to the plaintiff which the plaintiff is now ready to make apear in court and having severall times demanded the same the defendant still refuseih wherfore the plaintiff Craves judgement of this worshippfull court with cost of Suit Apprill the 7 1690.

John Stewart

[Endorsed:]

Wee find for the plaintiffs<sup>7</sup>

[CCR 148]

Albermerll County may the 8th 1690

John Hunt Esquare Complaines against Thomas Taper docter of fissick in an actioin of the Case for that the defendant oes and stands Justly indeted to the plantif the sum of ten pound seven shillings and to pence starling upon the a Count the plantif having offen demanded the sum but still the defendant Refuseth to pay to the plantif damage twenty pounds foretene shilling and fore pence for wich the plantif brings this sute and Charge and Judgment of this Cort and for this Cost.

John Hunt

[Endorsed:]

Docter Taper

Wee Find For the Deffendant

Wee Find For deffendant and Upon deliberat Consideration and perusall of the Accompts wee Find John Hunt debter to Mr. Thomas Taper the Summe of Five pounds with Costs of Suite.<sup>8</sup>

[CCR 148]

Albemarle County may the 8th 1690

Charles Jones Complains against William Billings in an achon of dabt for that the defendent owes and Stands Justly in dabted to the plaintiff the Sum of one pound fiveteene Shilling and nine pense starling to be paide in good marchantable Ingen Corne or porke which by his bill under his hand will apear the plaintiff haveing often demanded the same but Still the defendent refuseth to pay to the plaintiff damage three pound elleven Shilling and Six pens for

<sup>7</sup> Probably a record of the County Court held August, 1690. See order staying execution of a judgment obtained by John Stewart against the estate of Robert Lincey from County Court "in August Last," p. 14, above.

<sup>8</sup> See also pp. 14, 15, above.

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

which the plaintiff brings This Sute and humbly Craves Judgment of This  
worshep full Cort for Cost.

Charles Jones

[Endorsed:]

Charles Jones declaration Against Will. Billings  
Charles Jones versus Will. Billings  
Wee Find for the Plantife

[CCR 181]

Albemarle County SS.

Thomas Harvey Executor to the Estate of John Harvey Esqr. Deceased Com-  
plaines against Willam Still in an Action of debt that The defendant standeth  
indebted unto the plantive in the sum of one pound Eleven shilings and two  
pence to be paid in porke on demand as per his bill here in Court produced  
baring date the 28th of October 1687 the which sum the defendant refuseth to  
pay to the damage of the plantive the sume of 3 pounds starlling and there upon  
he bringeth this action and Craves Judgment with Cost.

Sept. the 11th 1690

Thomas Harvey

[Endorsed:]

For Mr. Walker against William Still

[CCR 148]

Argyll Symons declares against Thomas Clark in a plea of the case for that  
whereas the Defendant Did sometime on or about the Month of March Last  
past Assume and promise to pay to the plantif the summe of Three Pounds  
Nineteene shillings as the plantif is ready to make appeare wherefore the plantif  
brings this suite and Craves Judgment for his said debt with costs.

March 30th 1692

Henderson Walker Secretary

[Endorsed:]

Argull Simons Declaration Tho. Clark

Jury finds for the plaintiff with cost

[CCR 148]

Cornelius Cyles declares against William Voss in a plea of the case for that  
the Defendant stands Indebted to the plantif One Hundred Pounds of pork  
which the plantif is ready to make appeare wherefore he brings this suite for  
his said debt with costs.

Entred the 4 May 1692

Henderson Walker

Albert Albertson declares against William Voss in a plea of the case for that  
whereas the Defendant hath And doth keepe a Bill of the plantifs although the  
same is fully paid Wherefore the plantif brings his action for to have his said  
Bill with costs.

Entred 4 May 1692

Henderson Walker

[CCR 148]

Albemarle

Henry Jenkins declares against Patrick Henley in a plea of the Case for that the Defendant doth owe to the plaintiff the sum of 13 pounds 18 shillings in porke by account as the plaintiff is redy to make more fully in Court apeare which said sum the plaintiff hath often Demanded but still the defendant refuseth payment to the Damiage of the plaintiff 6 pounds for which he brings this sute and Crafes Judgment for his Dept with Damiage and Cost and shall pray.  
Entred July the 10th 1692

[CCR 186]

Alexander Lillington Assignee to Mr. Edward Ashley declares against Alice Waad Administratrix to Mr. Edward Waad in an action of debt for that the Defendant stands Indebted and doth owe to the plantif the summe of Eight Pounds money to be paid as by Bill under his hand will appeare which the plantif haveing often demanded the Defendant still refuseth to pay wherefore the plantif brings this suite for his said debt with costs.  
Entred the 14 July 1692

Alex. Lillington

[CCR 148]

Albemarle SS.

Henry Jenkins Declares against Charles Jones in a ple of Case for that the defendant doth owe to the plantif the sum of three pound 17 shillings in pork as per the plaintiff Account Hear in Court will more fully apeare which said sum the plaintiff hath often demanded but still the Defendant refuseth payment to the Damiage of the plaintiff 7 pounds Starling for which he brings this sute and Crafes Judgment for his Dept with Damiage and Cost and as in Duty bound shall pray.

Entred July the 14th 1692

Henry Jenkins

[Endorsed:]

Jenkins versus Jones

We finde for the plantife three pond Sixteen shillings and Six pence with Costs

[CCR 191]

John Nixon declares against Francis Hartley<sup>9</sup> in an action of debt for that the Defendant stands Indebted and doth owe to the plantif Twenty Foure Hundred Pounds of pork as by bill under his hand will appeare which the

<sup>9</sup> The suit apparently was tried before May 2, 1692, when Hartley's will was probated. Will of Francis Hartley, Secretary of State Records, North Carolina Wills, SS 851, N. C. State Archives, hereinafter cited as North Carolina Wills.

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

plantif haveing severall times demanned the Defendant still refuseth to pay wherefore the plantif brings this suite and Craves Judgment and for his costs.  
To the High Sherriff<sup>10</sup> or Deputy Henderson Walker

[Endorsed:]

The Defendant denies the Declaration F. Hartley  
Henry Elsworth  
900

Tho. Bayley

The bill not being proved wee find for the Deffendant

[Mf. Reel C.024.30024]

Danniell Cox Complains Against Tho. Muns<sup>11</sup> in an action of Dabt for that the defendent oweth and stands indabted to The plainif the sum of two hundred pounds of tobacco and three barrells of Ingen Corn The plaintiff haveing demanded the same but still the Defendent Refuseth to pay for which the plaintiff brings his action and humbly Craves Judgment of This worshpefull Corte and for his Cost.

Danniell Cox

[CCR 191]

Albermarle

To the honorable Coart now Sitting the Petition of Diana Foster alias White most humbly Sheweth That your petitioner out of the hope trust and Confidence she had that Thomas White of this County would prove a true loving and faithfull husband to your petitioner did agree unto and Contract matrimony and was about whitsuntide last<sup>12</sup> marryed to the said White investinge him with her whole Estate the which hee having gotten into his Custody Contrary to your petitioners Expectation and trust she had in him he the said White doth slight neglect and disregard [*torn*] things necessary to her great grife troble and sorrow; and not only soe but hee hath of late sold the most part if not all the goods and firture of the hous under pretence of payinge his debts for which hee had noe accasion soe to doe; takinge me your petitioner by the shoulder and shuffing me out of dores saying take your Cloaths and bed and be gone and I will allow you ten pounds a yeare to maintaine you; since which tyme he the sayd White hath taken the said bed and furniture from your petitioner soe that your petitioner is destitute of a Convenient Lodginge and all other necessaryes,

<sup>10</sup> High Sherriff struck through.

<sup>11</sup> The date is prior to July 12, 1694, when letters of administration on Thomas Muns's estate were issued to Ann Muns. Secretary of State Records, Council Minutes, Wills and Inventories, 1677-1701, SS 874.2, 42, N. C. State Archives.

<sup>12</sup> Diana Foster and Thomas White were married in the late spring of 1694. See docket for September, 1694, General Court, pp. 20, 23, above.

wherefore your petitioner humbly Craves your honors will be pleased to take into your serious Consideration the deplorable Condition of your distressed petitioner and grant order that she may have her bed and furniture with other necessaryes houshold stuff and what allowance your honors shall think fitt for her maintainance and your petitioner as in duty bound shall for Ever pray.

Diana Foster her [mark]

[Endorsed:]

Diana Foster

[CCR 179]

Albemarle To the Honorable Court now setting

The Petition of Ann Steward most humbly Sheweth That Emanuell Albory lying sick some time and dying at her house and dying there your Petitioner humbly craves you will Grant her an Order for thirty shillings for her trouble to be paid out of the estate of the said Emanuell Albory and she shall as in duty bound ever pray etc.

Johm [sic]

[CCR 148]

Albemarle To the Honorable Court now setting

The petition of Ann Steward Most humbly Sheweth That your Petitioner having lately a considerable estate Married John Steward who hath squandered away great part of the said estate and hath left her and gone out of the County she being a Cripple humbly craves your Honors will take some care that she may have a livelihood and that you would secure her in what small part of her estate yet remaineth that for the time to come her husband John Steward may not have anything to doe with the same or what she shall earne and she shall as in duty bound ever pray etc.

Ann Steward<sup>13</sup>

[CCR 181]

Albemarle County March the 27th 1689

Wee whose names ar under written being Summoned [on] A Jury to Inquier of and Concerning the Death of Ralph French Mate of Mr. Samull Woodes of new England we the said Jurars doe make returne one our Corporall oath as followeth viz: that the said Ralph French Came by his Deth being Drowned Actidentially and this we retorne as our verdite from under our hand and Seles the day and yeare as abovesaid.

<sup>13</sup> A similar petition from Ann Stewart was addressed to the County Court in May, 1692. See pp. 383-384, above.

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

Thomas Miller, Edward Smith, John Hawkins, Ric. Williamson, Daniell Philps, Francis Foster, Thomas Durant, Thomas Hail, John Chaston, Roland Williams, John Alford, William Dobson.

This was Swaren and Subscribed By the persons above named under Hand and Seile the day yeare as abovesaid before Me Alexander Lillington.

[Endorsed:]

The verdite of the [Jury One] the Deth of Ralph French

An Inventory given by Mr. John Clarke of all the personall Estate of Ralph French Mate of Mr. Samull Woodes Late Desesed which is as followeth viz: one ould Chist, one ould rugg and blankett, one quadren and Gunter skells, one fore stafe and pare Compas, octurner and ould [illegible], one ould bed of flackes, 3 pare of ould breches, 2 ould Coats, one ould hatt, 550 of porke unpackitt, one bras wach, one sett of buckell and butons, one Gould ringe, about 3 bushells of pese the which is all that I know of the said Ralph French his Estate to the best of my Kowledge whare to I sett my hand and will be redy to give my oath to the same when requiered ther to. Subcribed the 27th of March 1689 John Clarke before me Alexander Lillington

[CCR 188]

Loveing frinde

Henry White: after my kinde Love Remembered unto you these fewe lines is to desire you to doe me that kindnes in my name to informe the Corte of my Condetion: and allsoe that I may have a letter of administratation that I may pay Creditors as ther is asetts to be founde noe more at present I Remaine yours in whate I may.

This first of apreell, 1691

Grace Halle

[Endorsed:]

Jno. Godfrey, Wm. Godfrey, Ro. Smith.

Gace Halley

[CCR 179]

Albemarle County in the Province of Carolina  
By the Governor

To all Persons Greeting Whereas it hath sufficiently beene made appeare to mee that Timothy Biggs late of this County Esqr. deceased Died Intestate And George Clarke of London Marriner haveing in his petition on behalf of himself and the rest of the Owners of the Ship Loyall Chapman prayed Letters of Administration whereby he may be Impowred to Administer on the estate of the said Timothy Biggs deceased as being principall Creditors to the said Biggs estate Which I doe hereby grant Impowreing you the said George Clark to Administer on all and every part of the estate goods Chattells rights and Cred-



## HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

ditts of the said Timothy Biggs deceased and out of the same to satisfy and pay all his just debts according as the Law in that Case provides soe farr forth as the said estate will extend And to make a true and perfect Inventory of all and every the said estate which shall come to your hands possession or knowledge and the said Inventory being Appraized to deliver to mee within three Months And of all your proceedings by virtue of this Instruement or Letter of Administration to be Accomptable att all times when required by the Right honorable Seth Sothell Esqr. Governor or any other person Impowred by Law Given under my hand and seale the Fourth day of Feburary Anno Domini 1687.

George Clarke [*sic*]

[*Endorsed:*]

A Copey of Capt. Geo. Clarks Letter of administration

[CCR 190]

Augst [the] 27 1692

A List of [what] goods did belong to William [torn]<sup>14</sup> according to Apraisment

	<i>£ s. d.</i>
To a mear bredell and sadell	04-00-00
To 6 Cowes and three Calefs and 1 bulle	08-07-00
To 2 stears 1 of 5 year ould and the other 2	02-1[0]-00
To eaightey foot of ould planke	00-05-00
To 4 sowes and 9 shoats	02-00-00
To 1 bed and bolster 1 Ruge 1 blankit 1 sheat and 1 bed sted	03-00-00
To 1 paire of Cartt wheals	00-18-[torn]
To 1 paire of Racks 1 pott and pot huke	00-12-[torn]
To 2 barills and 1 Inglish hogshed	00-04-[torn]
To 1 Chest and 1 Remnant of Cloath	00-12-00
To 1 bibell	00-05-00
To 7 hondred waight of Tobacko	02-10-04
To 1 paire of Stillyeards	00-02-06
To 17 pound of ould putter	00-15-09
To 1 [ <i>illegible</i> ]	01-05-00

---

27- 4- 5

[CCR 179]

An account of moneys paid by Wm. Harbert which was due from Edward Bennett deceased.<sup>15</sup>

<sup>14</sup> The tear is preceded by three letters which are either *Fos* or *Hos*.

<sup>15</sup> Edward Bennett's will is dated November 13, 1689. Will of Edward Bennett, North Carolina Wills, SS 840.

# MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

	£	s.	d.
Imprimis paid to Robert Stacey 3 Cowes and Calves .....	5	12	6
Paid to Richard Evens .....	0	8	4
Paid to James Damarell .....	0	6	1½
Paid to Caleb Calloway .....	01	0	0
Paid to Richard Evens .....	0	1	8
Pd. to Mr. Leakers .....	1	5	0
Pd. to Major Lillington .....	3	15	0
Pd. to Mr. George Durent .....	0	8	4
Pd. to Stephen Handcock .....	1	5	0
Pd. to Thomas Massey .....	0	7	6
Pd. to Thomas Cullon .....	0	7	6
Pd. for Cleothing of Elenor Benet by order of the Cort .....	4	0	0
Pd. to Robt. Stacey one yealing Heffer .....	0	10	0
Pd. to Mr. Henderson Walker .....	1	0	0
Pd. For Carrying of Elenor Benet Into Verginia .....	1	0	0
For my Etendance of Court 3 days .....	0	7	6
Pd. to Thomas Clark in Hide .....	0	5	6
Pd. to Colonel Willkinson .....	0	8	4
Pd. to Charles Jones in Poork .....	1	5	0
Pd. For the Apprisement of the assteat .....	0	7	6
Errors Excepted	24	0	3½

Received of the debts due to Edward Benet ..... 0- 8-4

This accompt proved in Court.

[Endorsed:]

Account against Edw. Bennet deceased

This accompt was proved in Court May Court [illegible] [1694] [illegible]

[CCR 192]

Know all men by these presents that I Mary Lambe of Roxbury in New England widow and relict of Joshua Lambe of Roxbury in New England Merchant, and administratrix upon the estate of the Said Lambe have Constituted Ordained, Deputed, Appointed and in my Place and Stead Put and by these Presents doe Constitute Ordain, Depute, Appoint and make my trustie and well Beloved Friend Mr. Thomas Swan of Roxbury in New England aforesaid: my true and Lawfull Attorney For me, and in my name and stead and for my use: To aske, Demand, Require, Receive, and to use all Lawfull Means, to Recover out of the hands of whomsoever it may Concerne, all Such Summe or Summes of Mony Debts, Goods or other Estate as now are or hereafter may Become Due, Owing or Paieable to mee the Constituent whether it bee By Bill, Bond,

Book, Account or other Demand or any other wayes or Means whatsoever Giving and Granteing by these Presents to my said Attorney full Power, and Authority to Sue, Arrest, Implead and Prosecute to Effect any action or actions in any Court or Courtes: to make Appearance in my Behalfe to Defend any Cause against mee and if need be to cast into prison and them to Deliver to give Acquittances and Discharges upon the paiment of the part or the whole: to give and signe Composition: to make Attorneyes one or more: to Substitute and them at pleasure to revoce and every other waye to act in my Behalfe in as Ample manner and Degrees as if I my selfe were personally present to perform the same allwayes and in all things ratifying, allowing and Confirming what my said Attorney shall Act and performe and Cause to bee done in Order to the Premises fully and Firmly by these Presents: In witness whereof I the said Mary Lambe, Administratrix have hereunto set my Hand and Seal: This Thirteenth day of October and year of God 1690.

Signed, sealed and delivered

Mary Lambe

In the presence of us

Thomas Steele

Samuell Woodward

This Letter of attorney was proved before me by the oathes of Mr. Thomas Steele and Mr. Samell. Woodard this 24 of November 1690 F. Hartley

[CCR 192]

Albemarle

Know All men By these presents that wee Mordecay Bouden and Henry Slade Stand Bound and Firmly oblidge to our Soverinigne Lord the King in The penall Sume of one Thousand pounds Sterling to bee paid By us our Heires Executors or Assignes unto His Majesty [torn] sucesors on [torn] on Condishon Following.

The Condishon of this obligation is such Tnat wheareas the Above Bounden Mordecay Bouden Master of the Catch Rebecka of Road Island Hath For Himselfe and Company shipped out of This County ninety Hogheads of Tobacko and alsoe sixteene hogheads on the Catch Society Mr. John Goose Comander all which Containes the quantity of Fourty Thousand two hundred and Eighty pounds doe well and Truly pay and satisfie [torn] bee paid and satisfied His Majesties Just Due of the Impost of one peny per pound of all The Aforesaid Tobacko upon Demand by any person whom His Majesty shall Appoynt For the same and performe all such Things as the Law of this Country Requires Then This obligation to bee voyd otherwise to stand in Full Force and vertue as witness our Hands and Seales This sixteenth day of June 1677.

Signed sealed and Delivered

Mordecay Bouden

in the presence of us

Willi. Craford

George Richards

[CCR 188]

Noverint universi per presentes me Robert Davis de Assholden in Rotchford hundred in Comte Essex Husbandman teneri et firmite Obligari Thomae Davis de Kingston Supra Thames in Comte Surry Architectis in Centum Libris bonae et legalis monetae Anglis [illegible] Solventur eidem Thomae Davis aut suo cert Attornate Executores Administratores vel assignationes ad quam quidem [Solvion] bene et fideliter faciend Obligo me [torn] Executores et Administratores meos [torn] per presentes Sigillo meo Sigillat Dat. [Vicensimo] Septimo die July Anno Domini 1682 Annoque Domini [illegible] Carolisidi Dei Gratia Anglis Scotiae Franc et Hiberniae Regis fides Defensor et Tricesimo Quarto.

The Condition of this Obligation is such that if the above bounden Robert Davis his Executors administrators or assignes or any of them shall well and truly pay or cause to be paid unto the above named Thomas Davis his Executors Administrators or Assignes the full summe of Fifty pounds of Lawfull money of England on the five and Twentieth day of March which shall bee in the yeare of our Lord God One Thousand Six hundred Eighty and foure without fraud or further delay That then this Obligation to be voyd or els it to remaine and be in full force and Virtue.

Sealed and Delivered

[Torn]

in the presence of

Nicholas Finckley

Wm. [Curtis]

[Torn]

[Endorsed:]

Old Papers of Divers [illegible]

[CCR 188]

This Bill bindeth me John Dene me my [ayers] Excetors adminestrators to pay or Cuse to be payd unto Joseph Winslow and Company or there order the full sum of owne thousand owne hondred and fortyn poundes of Good sound [merchantable] tobacco and Cask to contayn the sayd [sum] to [be] payd of the ferst of my owne [Crope] upon [all] demand after the tenth day of October next insuing the deate hereon as witnes my hand this 20th day of Jenewery 1675/6.

Testes

John Deene

[Simon Daniell]

Jene Parker her marke

[Endorsed:]

John Denne bill for 1114

[CCR 188]

Albemarle

This bill bindeth me Edward Wade my heirs Executors and Administrators to pay or cause to be paid unto William Byce his heirs Executors Administrators

HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

or assigns the full and just sum of four hundred and fifty pounds of good sound marchandable tobacco and Cask to be paid at or before the 10th day of October next ensuing the date hereof at some convenient place in the County aforesaid as witness my hand this 24th March 1675/6.

Testes:

Edward Waad

Hen. Hudson

Paul Lathum

[Endorsed:]

Know all men by Thes present That I Willem Beirces doe assinge all my Rights and intrust of this with In writen bill unto Tho. Tulle or his order as witness my hand This 10th of May 1676.

Willem Bayrces his marke

Edward Waad his bill for 450

[CCR 188]

Corretuck

This Bill Bindeth mee John Dene my Heires or Assignes to pay or Cause to bee paid to Mordecai Bowden and Company theire Heires or Assignes The Full and Just sume of Foure Hundred ninety Five pounds of Good Sound well condishted tobacco in Cask at or before the tenth day of october next Ensueing The date Heareof as witness my Hand This 12th of June 1676.

Testis

John Denne

Richard Foster

Noah Parkker

[Endorsed:]

John Denne For 495

August 17th 1680 Received of Jno. Denne the sum of one hundred and two pounds of Tobacco and cask in [parte] of this Bill.

Robt. Holden

[CCR 188]

This shall oblege me John Tayler my ayeres to pay or cas to Be payd unto Joseph Winslow and Company the sum of two hundred fifty three poundes of tobaco oun att demand as witnes my hand this 22 day of Juen 1676.

John Tailer

[Endorsed:]

John Taylor Bill for 253

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth mee Temprence Stephens my heirs Excutors or [Administrators] to pay or Cause to bee paid Unto Mr. Richard Medlycott and Mr. Jacob Jasson Marchants of boston in New England thare heirs Executors or Assignes the Just Som of fowre hundred fifty Eight pounds of good Marchantable

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

Tobaco and Cask to bee paid Convenient in Corotocke att or befor the tenth of october next as wittnes my hand this 30 of June 1676.

Testis

The mark of Temprence Stephens

Edward Waad

John Brooke

[Endorsed:]

Temperence Stevens Bill for 458 pounds

[CCR 188]

Albemarell

This Bill Bindeth mee Richard Commiforth my heirs Executors or Asignes to pay or Cause to bee payd Unto Mr. Richard Medlycott and Mr. Jacob Jasson thare heirs Executors or Asigns The Just Som of fowre hundred Ninty five pound of good Sound Marchantable Tobaco And Cask to bee paid in Som Convenient place in Corrotuke att or befor the tenth of October next Insuen as wittnes my hand this 29 of January 1676.

Testes

The Mark of Richard Commiforth

Edward Waad

John Brooke

[Endorsed:]

Rich. Comingfords Bill for: 495 pounds

[CCR 188]

This Bill bindeth me John Bell My Heyers or Asignes to pay or Cause to be paid unto Mordecay Bowden and Cumpany thair Heyers or Asignes the full and Just Sum of Six hundred ninty five pounds of good Sound Marchantable tobaccho in Cask acording To Account at or Before the tenth day of October next Enshuing the date herof as wittness my hand this 9th June 1677.

Testis

John Bell

William Allen

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

John Bells Bill of 695 pounds

386

309

Received in part of this Bill three Hundred Eighty six pounds of tobaccho I say Received per me Mordecay Bouden

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me John Bell My heyors or asigns to pay or Cause to be paid unto Richard Medtecot and Jacob Jesson thaire heyors or asigns the full and Just Sum of fitten hundred fifty nin pounds of good Sound Marchantable

HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

Tabacko in Cask according to account at or Before the tenth day of October Next  
Enshuing the date herof as witness my hand this 9th June 1677.

Testis

John Bell

William Allen

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

John Bells Bill 1559 pounds

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Samll. Brittnall my Heyors or Asignes to Pay or Cause  
to Be paid unto Mordecay Bowden and Cumpany thair Heyors or Asignes the  
full and just Sum of fifteen hundred forty four pounds of good Sound Mar-  
chantable Tabacko in Cask according to account at or Before the Tenth day of  
October Next Enshuing the Date herof as Wittness my hand this 9th June 1677.

Testis

Samell Bradnll

Richard Marmell

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Samll. Brittnells Bill 1544

[Illegible] 1677 the sune seven Hundred sixty two pounds of Tobacko

I say Received per Me Mordecay Bowden 1544

762

---

782

[CCR 81]

This Bill Bindeth Me Samll. Brittnell My heyors or asignes to pay or Cause  
to be paid unto Richard Medtecot and Jacob Jesson the full and Just Sum of  
Eight hundred ninty pounds of good Sound Marchantable Tabacko in Cask  
according to account at or before the tenth day of October Next Enshuing the  
date herof as witness my hand this 9th June 1677.

Testis

Samuell Bradnell

Richard Marnell

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Samll. Brittnells Bill 890

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Daniell Glascock My heyors or asignes to pay or Cause  
to be paid unto Mr. Jacob Jesson and Richard Medlecot thare heyors or asignes  
the full Just Sum of five hundred ninety five pounds of good Sound Marchant-

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

able Tobacko in Cask according to account at or Before the tenth day of october  
next Enshuing the date herof as wittness My hand This 9th June 1677.

Testis

Daniell Glascock his Mark

John Sanderson

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Daniell Glascock Bill 595

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Luke Neall My heyors or assignes to pay or Cause to  
be paid unto Richard Medtecot and Jacob Jesson thaire heyors or assignes the  
full and Just Sum of Eighteen hundred thirty three pounds of good [sound]  
Marchantable Tobacko in Cask according [to account at] or Before the tenth day  
of october Next Enshuing this date as wittness my hand this 9th June 1677.

Testis

Luke Neall

Richard Marncell

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Luke Nealls Bill 1833

Receved in part of This Bill Foure Hundred ninety six pounds of Tobacko I  
say Receved This 24th of January 1677 by me Mordecay Bouden

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Quints Smith My Heyors or Assignes to Pay or Cause to  
Be paid unto Mordecay Bowden and Cumpany thair Heiors or Assignes the full  
and just Sum of thre hundred thirty pounds of good Sound marchantable  
Tabacko in Cask according to Acount at or Before The Tenth day of October  
next Enshuing the date herof as wittness my hand this 9th June 1677.

Jon Sanderson

Quinsh Smith

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Quints Smith Bill of 330 pounds

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Quints Smith My heyors or assignes to pay or Cause  
to be paid unto Richard Medticot and Jacob Jesson theyor heyors or assignes the  
full and Just Sum of Twelve hundred Eighty nin pound of good Sound  
marchantable] Tobacko in Cask according to account at or before the tenth day  
of October next Enshuing this Date as wittness my hand this 9th June 1677.

John Sanderson

Quinsh Smith

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Quint Smith Bill 1289 pound



HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Thomas Vandernull My heyors or assignes to pay or Cause to be paid unto Richard Medtecot and Jacob Jesson thaire heyors or assignes the full and Just Sum of three hundred and Sixty pounds of good Sound Marchantable Tabacko in Cask according to acount at or before the tenth day of October Next Enshuing the date heorof as wittness my hand this 9th June 1677.

Testis

Thomas Vandermulen

Henry Slade

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Thomas Vandernulls Bill for 360 pounds

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Arther Stevens My heyors or assignes to pay or Cause to be paid unto Richard Medtecot and Jacob Jesson thayor heyors or assignees the full and just Sum of Eight hundred Sixty Eight pounds of good Sound Marchantable Tabacko in Cask according to acount at or Before the tenth day of October Next Enshuing the date heorof as wittness my hand this 12th June 1677.

Testis

Arther Stevens his Mark

Henry Slade

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Arther Stevens Bill of 868

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Edward Sparks My heyors or assignes to pay or Cause to be paid unto Richard Medtecot and Jacob Jesson thaire heyors or assignes the full and Just Sum of Two Thousand Thre hundred and five pounds of good Sound Marchantable Tobacko, in Cask according to acount at or Before the Tenth day of October Next Enshuing the date herof as wittness my hand this 13th June 1677.

Testis

Edward Sparks his Marke

Walter Wood

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Edward Spark Bill of 2305

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Thomas Love My heyors or assignes to pay or Cause to be paid unto Richard Medtecot and Jacob Jesson thaire heyors or assignes the full and Just Sum of Seven hundred pounds of good Sound Marchantable

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

Tabacko in Cask according to account, at or Before the tenth day of October Next Enshuing the date heorof as wittness my hand this 15th June 1677.

Testis

Thomas Love his Mark

Henry Slade

Eleazer Allin

[Endorsed:]

Thomas Loves Bill for 700

[CCR 138]

This Bill Bindeth Me Henry Mason My Heyors or asignes to pay or Cause to be paid unto Mordecay Bowden and Cumpany thair heyors or asignes the full and Just Sum of Two hundred and thirty Eight pounds of good Sound Marchantable Tabacko in Cask according to account at or Before the Tenth day of October Next Enshuing the date heor of as Wittness my hand this 18th June 1677.

Testis

Henry Mason his Mark

Eleazer Allin

Charles Sinqua

[Endorsed:]

Henry Masons Bill 238

Receved in part of this Bill one Hundred and twenty Five pounds of tobacco I say Receved per me Mordecay Bouden

[CCR 188]

This Bill Bindeth Me Georg Bulock: My heyors or asignes to pay or Cause to Be paid unto Richard Medtecot and Jacob Jesson thayre heyors or asignes the full and Just Sum of one thousand Two hundred forty four pounds of good Sound Marchantable Tabacko in Cask according to account at or Before the Tenth day of October Next Enshuing the date heorof as wittness my hand this 17 June 1677.

Testis

Georg Bulock his Mark

Eleazer Allin

Charles Simqua

[Endorsed:]

Georg Bulocks Bill 1244 pounds

Receved in part of this within Mentioned Bill Foure Hundred and Fourty pounds of Tobacco I say receved by me Mordecay Bouden

[CCR 188]

The 26th of 5th mo. 1686

This Bill bindeth me Jno. Tarkington my Heiers or assignes to Pay or cause to be payd to Jno. Archdale or his Assignes at or before the 20th of Xber that

HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

shall be in the year 1687 the Just and full Quantety of five houndred pounds of good sweet marchantable Porke as wittnesse my hand this day and year first above Written.

Testes

Jno. [Tarkington] his [mark]

Daniel Akehurst

Geo. Powers his Marke

[Endorsed:]

Jno. Tarkington 03=02=06 in porke

[CR 24.901.1]

This bill bindeth me Jno. Phillpott my Heires Executors and Assignes to pay or cause to be paid to Ann Archdale or her order the full and Just Sum of three pounds five shillings and two pence in porke at Sum convenient Landing in Pascotank River as Wittnesse my hand this Eleventh day of the first month Called March: in the year one thousand Six houndred and Eighty and 6/7.

Test.

John Philpott

Daniel Akehurst

[Endorsed:]

Jno. Philpott

Received on this bill the Sum of thirty shillings Per Daniel Akehurst

[CCR 188]

This my noat Shall ingage mee William Bilinas my heires or assignes to pay or caus to bee payd unto Edward Norwood or his order in the just Som of twenty five shilins in good sound Inden Corn to bee payd and delivered Convenient in pirouimons river by the last of october next insuing the dat hereof as witnes my hand this 17 day of august 1687

Testis

William Billings

Thomas Atteway

[Endorsed:]

William Bilings his bill for Corn

[CCR 188]

Albemarle SS.

This shall obledge me my heares or Assines To pay or Cauess to be pade To Hannible Haskins The Just sum of Eleven pound foure shillings sterling To be pade to the sade Hannibal or his order in porke Convenient in little River on or before the first of december next Insuing the date heare of as witnes my hand this 3 of June 1690.

Testis

William Duckenfeild

Henry Garway

Francis Perrott

[Endorsed:]

Mr. Duckenfield his bill

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

[CCR 188]

Albamarl SS.

This Bill bindeth mee Thomas Clancy of this county Marchant my heirs or assignes to pay or Cause to bee payd Unto Hannibal Haskins of little river Cooper or his order the full and just some of four pounds and sixteene Shillings Sterling Curent money of England to bee payd in Marchantable porke Conveanient in little river one demands as wittnes my hand and Seale this 8th day of July ano domino 1690.

Testes

Tho. Clancy

Tho. Evans

Francis Perrott

[Endorsed:]

Tho. Clancy his bill for 4-16-00

We of the Jury find for the plaintiff the bill with Cost of sute<sup>16</sup>

[CCR 188]

This shall obleage me John Peage my Executors Administrators and assigneys to pay to Peter Powell or to his order the Full Summe of three Hundered pounds of Marchandizable poork or the Vallew thereof in Summe vendable pay of this Compty Coveiant in perquimons to the true performance whereof I Bind my Selfe and assigneys in the Sume of Fower pounds to bee Law Fully Recovered in any Court in America if deffault of payment bee Untill the First of May next wittness my hand the 13th day of September 1691.

Test.

Jon Peage his mark

John Tailer

Stephe Manwaring

[Endorsed:]

October the 23 1691

I the Subscriber assigne over the within written Bill to Stephen Manwaring or his assigneys ass wittness my hand.

Peter Pawell

Thomas Tomlinson

[CR 2.001]

Albemarle in Carralina in the [torn]

[Torn] bill bindeth me Edmund [Chambers] [torn] [my] ares azsetetors or Asin : [torn] or Case to bee paid Unto [torn]am Mansell the full and [torn]

<sup>16</sup> Haskins obtained judgment against Clancy for the amount of this bill at an unidentified court held November 4, 1691. He obtained an order against Patrick Henley, administrator of Clancy's estate, for execution on the judgment at the General Court, October, 1697. Minutes of the General Court, October, 1697, Colonial Court Records, CCR 102, N. C. State Archives.

HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

some of 2<sup>17</sup> pound five shillings [torn] paid in salt or hogs or any [torn] [comodity] what he has a Cayun [torn] Wittnes my hand this 20th [torn]ary 1691.

[Illegible] his marke

Edmund Charnber

[Torn] Chapman

[Endorsed:]

March the fourteen I William Mansal doe asign all my Right and [torn] of this bill within menchoned to Gorg Hares as witnes my hand [torn].

William Mansal his marke

[CCR 188]

This bill bindeth me Richard [Chesten] to pay unto Samuel Swann [torn] full quantity of two hundred [forty pounds] Sound Marchantable Clean [torn] 10th day of december next [torn] the Said Swanns dwelling [torn] Late In the possession of John [torn] 14th day of Aprill 1694.

Test.

[Torn]

Thomas Allen

Robert Beasley Signum

[Endorsed:]

Richd. Chesten his bill per 240 [pounds] porke

[CCR 188]

This bill bindeth us Uriah Cannon and John Bishop and Either of us our and Either of our hiers Executors and administrators Joyntly and Severally to pay unto Samuel Swann his Executors and assignes the full Summ of two hundred and forty pounds of good, Sound Merchantable Cleane dreast porke to be paid at the dwelling house of Mr. William Collins at or upon the 10th day of december next Immeadiatly Insueing the date hereof wittness our hands this 27th day of August 1694.

Wittness:

William Ross

Thomas Allen

Uriah Cannon Signum

John Bishop

[Endorsed:]

Uriah Cannon and Jno. Bishop their bill per 240 pounds porke

[CR 2.001]

Albermarle

This bill bindeth me Anna Leare me my hairs Executors Administrators or asins to pay or cause to be paid unto Wm. Rigg his hairs Executors Administrators or Asins twenty Eaight good Sound merchantable well drest buck Skins

<sup>17</sup> The numeral is superimposed on the word *to*.

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

upon demand whereunto I have Set my hand this 30th of November 1694.

Testes

Anna Lear

Jno. Hawkins

Jams. Damerell

[Endorsed:]

[Madam] Lears bill to William Rigg for 28 buck skins

[CCR 188]

This bindeth me Mr. Nicholas Daw my heirs Executors administrators to pay or cause to be payed to Mr. Thomas Whitt his heirs Executors administrators or assigns the full and just sume off one Pound foure shillings and five pence in good sound merchantable Porke att some convenientt landing in Pequimens river on or befor the tenth off december nixt insueing the date heeroff as witness my hand this fift off june 1695 five Pence added befor signing.

Witnesses

Nicholas Daw

Thomas Pollock

John Joans his mark

[Endorsed:]

Relfe versus Daw

Nicholas Daw his bill 1-4-5

[CCR 188]

October the 17 day 1695

I do ingeg to sattisfie Mr. Commander on pound ten shillings and William Rolason on pound five shillings and Mr. Morlines sixteen Shillings as witnis my hand.

William Plater

Thomas White

Allbord Allbordson his mark

1=10

1=05

16

3=11

[CCR 188]

This bill bindeth me Richard Beley me ares or asines or [order].

This shall oblige mee Richard Balif me my heires or assigns to pay or Caus to be paid unto Mr. Thomas White the full and Just some of one pound seven shillings and Six pence which I doe promiss to pay in Porke according to Likeing upon Demand as Wittess my hand this 29th of October 1695.

Inteained before Signed

The marke of Richard Balif

In the Presence of us

Jno. Hollford

Henry Lysle

[Endorsed:]

Richard Baile his bill on poun Six shillings.

[CR 2.001]

Know all men by thes Presents that I Jno. Tarkington Senior of Pascotanke doe owe and am Justly Indebted to Dainel Akehurst the Just and full Sum of fower pounds five Shillings and ten pence the Which I bind my Selfe my heires etc. to pay to him or his assigns in porke and the Sam to deliver at his now dwelling house at the mouth of New begun Creek in Pascotank River as Wittnesse my hand this 26th of 12th month Called February 16[torn].<sup>18</sup>

Testes

Jno. [Tarkington] his [mark]

John Philpott

Samuel Moors

[Endorsed:]

Jno. Tarkington Senior 4: 5: 10

[CR 2.001]

Albemarle

This bill bindeth me John Phillpott me my Heirs Executors administrators or assines to pay or Cause to be paid unto Mr. John Robison or order. The Full Summe of Fourteene pounds Seaventeene shillings and Six pence In good Sound Merchantable Porke Att Mrs. Clarkes now Dwelling House in Newbegin Creeke att or upone the Sixtenthe of January next as Wittness my Hand and Seale the 4th of December 1694.

Signed Sealed in

John Philpott

Presents of us

Daniel Akehurst

Richard Plater

To one peece Stampt Lying at 3 shillings per yeard

01=16=00

14=17=06

---

 16=13=06

1694: October 30: Jno. Phillpott Debtor

To: 2 ps. S. C. no. 25 Ct. 20 yds. att 3

£ s. d.

03: [torn]

To: 2 Ditto 23 Ct. 21:1/2 att 2:6

02: [torn]

To: 1 pr. Specticells and 1 Kniffe

00:07: [torn]

To: 3 ps. S. C. no. 23 Ct. 30:1/4 att 2:6

03:15:7½

To: 1 ps. Ditto no. 25 Ct. 10:1/2 att 3:0

01:11:6

To: 1 yd. Muslin att

[torn]

To: 4 ps. S. C. no. 23 Ct. 39 yds. att 2:6

04:17:6

To: 1 Ditto no. 25 - 9:1/4 att 3:0

01:07: [torn]

To: 1 pr. Stockings

00: [torn]

<sup>18</sup> The date is prior to February 26, 1694/95, by which time John Philpott, one of the witnesses, was dead. See p. 130, above.

# MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

To: 200 Neadells	[ <i>torn</i> ]
To: 20 yds. 1/2 of Dieper att 2:6	02: [ <i>torn</i> ]
To: 3 ps. S. C. no. 23 Ct. 28 yds. att 2:8	03:10:0
To: 1 ps. Stamped Linin 12 yds. att 3:0	01:16:0
To: Rum and Sugar	00:05:0
To: 5 pr. Shooes att 3s. 6d.	00:17:6
To: Cr. An. Barclett	00:06:0
To: 30:3/4 Whit Ozenbrigs att 2:6	03:01:10½
To: 20 yds. of Blew — att 2:0	02:00:00
To: 4 ps. S. C. no. 25 Ct. 39 yds. 3/4 att 3:0	05:19:03
To: ps. S. C. no. 23 Ct.	[ <i>torn</i> ]
To: 30 yds. 3/4 [osenbrig] att 2:6	03:01:10½
To: 20 yds. of Blew — att 2:	02:00:0
To: 200 Neadells	06:00:0
To: 1 ps. Silcke Crape 9 yds. at	2:14:00
To: 11000 neadells att 2:6	[2]:12:06
To: 9 Doz. Stockings at 2:10 per Dosen	[ <i>blank</i> ]
To: Six Dosen Combes att 0:04s. per dosen	[ <i>blank</i> ]
To: Cards 2 dosen and 3 pr. at 6s.	[ <i>blank</i> ]

## [CCR 190]

1691 Stephen Manwaring Debter	
Reseved of John Gordin uppon my A Count	00: 04: 00
Reseved of John Heth uppon my A Count	1: 00: 00
To one gallun of sider at my hous	00: [0]1-00
To tendang uppon the Court to dayes	00- 05- 00
Reseved of Mager Leelington uppon my A Count	00- 06- 00
[To] the hiei of A horse three dayes	00- 04- 00
[To] my wifes being at your hous	00- 05- 00
[To] Going to Peeter Greay to Looke for A stear of youers	
[ <i>torn</i> ] and my hors the most part of to dayes	00- 05- 00
	<hr/>
	2- 01- 00

[*Endorsed:*]

Manwarings A Count

## [CCR 190]

Mr. Wm. Glover Dr.	
Aug <sup>st</sup> 20th 1693	
To 1 pr. shoes for James Welch	00:03:00
To 1 pr. ditto at 5s. is	00:03:00
To 2 quarts of Rumme	00:03:00
Feb. 11th 93	
To 1 Inckhorn 3 pounds powder 6 pounds shott	00:15:02



# HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

To 6 pounds Alicant soap at [18d. per pound is]	00:09:00
To 2 piercers, and 1 Claw hammer	00:03:04
To 2 hilling hoos and 1 Weeding hoo	00:10:09
To 18 3/4 yeards borelaps at 3s. per yeard is	02:16:03
To 6 yeards blew Linen at 2s. is	00:10:00
To 1 striped blanket and paper pinns	00:19:00
To 3 gwair of writing paper	00:05:00
To 1/2 pound whited brown threed	00:10:00
To 10 yeards osenbridg and 1 pr. steell tongs	01:00:08
To 1 pt. St. lorence oyle	00:03:00
To 2 yeards Kenting and 1 Inckhorn	00:16:00
To 2 1/2 yeards broad Cloath at 25s. per yeard	03:02:06
To 4 3/4 shalloon at 4s. and 6d. per yeard is	01:03:04½
To 8 doz. of Crownd buttons at 16d. is	00:12:—
To 24 skeins silk	00:03:00

---

14:12:00½

[Endorsed:]

Mr. Wm. Glover Dr.

To 25s. pd. to Patrick Condén In Virginia 01:05:00

To 1 pair Buck skins drest by order to [Wm. Riggs] 00:04:00

---

1= 9=00

To 2 pounds shot [illegible] and 1 [pound] powder 00=04=06

To pr. blanketts 00=16=00

14=12=00

---

16=10=06

[CCR 190]

Anno Domini 1693 [To] Seth Southell Esqr. Dr.

Sometime in June To carring a horse from Scopalang to Salman Creek

00=15=00

In July Bring Brick from Tho. Hawkins

01=15=00

Aprill To 1 Barrell Tarr

1=00=0

July 2 week Upon the account of Takeing the negroes

01=00=0

---

4=10=00

Per Contra Cr.

By 230 pound Pork

01= 7= 6

To 1 pound of wooll

00=01=00

---

1= 8= 6

Due to ballance

---

03= 1= 6

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

[CCR 190]

1694: Tho. White Dr.		Per Contra Cr.	
	£ s. d.		£ s. d.
To: paid John Hopkins per his Request 395 pounds porke	02: 9: 5	Per my Expenses to the first of december 1694	00:18:04
To Uriah Cannons bill per 240 pounds porke	01:10:0	Per my part of the publique Expenses to that time	01:11:01
To his bill per	01:11:01	Per the ballance due to me	04:10:04
To 20 pounds Sugar at 9 pence	00:15:00		
To 3 Gallons Molasses 1/4	00:09:09		06:19:09
To paid Fra. Cosstin for a pr. of Stockins for them	00:04: 6		
Tho. White Dr.	06:19:09		

To the ballance as per Contra: 4:10: 4

Errors Excepted per Samuel Swann

[Endorsed:]

Tho. Whites Account per 04£ 10s. 04d.

[Mf. Reel C.024.30024]

James Besli Dr. 1695	
To Credit Tho. Symonds	0- 3-0
To 1 quarte of Rein	0- 1-7
To 1 prs. of Collered stockin	0- 8-0
To 4 yds. of Jurman dowlas at 4s. per	0-16-0
To 1 Surment books	3-04-0
To 1 yd. of cantin at 5s. 3d. per	0-05-3
To Credit the Ranks horne	0-10-0
	2-07-10

Erres excepted per me Jos. Commander

[CCR 190]

Richard Nailor deptor

To: 3: Monthes: 16: dayes diett	£ s. d.
To John Clark nailers maite for deyett washing	2- 3: 9
To one pare of stockings	2: 3- 9
For A man going to gett sideer for his finewrall	00: 5:00
	00- 2- 6

# HIGHER-COURT RECORDS

To the Regesteren of his deth	00- 1-00
To my wifes for goen to Virgia	1-00-00
To ferrey over the Rivers	00:12: 6
More for finerall Exspensis	1-00-00
Hom three days worke	00- 3- 9
To too bushell of Corne	00- 3- 4
To one pare of showes	00- 5-00
	£ s. d.

Errors Exsepted	£8-00 -7
Aperill the 16-1696	
[Endorsed:]	
Platers account	

[CCR 180]

Mr. Robert Cannon Deceased Dr. to Mrs. Ann Durant<sup>19</sup>

Imprimis	
For Attendance .....	£02-10-00
For his Coffin making .....	£00-16-00
For 70 foot plank and a 100 nails .....	£00-10-00
For one holland shirt .....	£00-16-00
For one holland sheet .....	£01-02-06
For one handkercheif and cap .....	£00-05-00
For two qrts. rum .....	£00-02-06
For his funerall Charges .....	£05-00-00

Errors Excepted	Summa tot.	10-00-00
-----------------	------------	----------

[CCR 188]

Mr. Thomas Bayley

Sir my respects to you Desireing that you would bee pleased to pay unto Mr. Joseph Winslow five Hundred and twelfe pounds of Tobacco pray faile not and place to account of Your freind to use.

February the [5]th Day 1675/6

Thomas Harris

[Endorsed:]

Tho. Haris his noat for 512

[CCR 188]

Contriman Twidy

I wold intreit you to deliver to Phillip Evins what belongeth to him and

<sup>19</sup> Ann Durant's will was proved in General Court on February 28, 1694/95. See p. 136, above. The approximate date of Robert Cannon's death has not been learned.

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

Asist him in gaiting in what Chattell may Lay out I hop you will give no ocaation  
of trobill my Love to your self and waif I Rest yours at Comand.

August the 20th 16[9]0

Willi. Craford

[Endorsed:]

Capt. Crafourd his Leter to Tho. Tweedie<sup>20</sup>

[Mf. Reel C.024.40032]

Good Friend Manering:

December 7th 1693

I woulde request; of you; to pay that Porke you received for me last Yeare,  
to Mr. Carr and pray pay Your one accountt to him two. I shall make you any  
reasonable Discountt for your trouble if you please to Carry itt [Aboard] I  
shall Ever acknowldige it as A great kindness: and shall upone any account be  
as Servisable to you had I not urgent; accatione for Porke; would not soe  
Earnestly requested this of you: Sir In Your Complience You will Ever Oblidge:  
Sir Yours to power.

Richard Plater

[Mf. Reel C.024.40032]

Christopher Buttler pray pay to Stephen Manwaring or Order one pound  
Seventeen shillings and this my note shall bee your discharg For soe much From  
your Freind.

Febuary the 3d 169[3]

Richard Plater

[CCR 188]

Received on board my Boate Hopewell tweive Barrells of Poarke and Two  
hundred and Seven pounds of Neate Porke for the use of Mr. Thomas Clancey  
for which said Porke I doe promise to be accomptable for to the said Mr.  
Thomas Clancey the dainger of the seas only excepted I Say Received the 18  
day of June 1690.

John Dann his Marke

[CCR 180]

Know all men by these presents that I John Davis of [Henricoe] County  
doe hereby clearly and absolutely acquit release exonerate and discharge Wil-  
liam Glover my late Guardian of and from all and all maner of actions sutes  
debts claimes and demands whatsoever due or that in any wise might become  
due unto me the said Jno. Davis from the said William Glover his heires execu-  
tors or Administrators by or through any action account or thing had being or  
moving between me the said Jno. Davis and the said William Glover from the

<sup>20</sup> Possibly the letter from Craford to Twidy is related to the suit of *Evins v. Tweedy*, p. 15, above.

beginning of the world to the date hereof Witnesse my hand and seal the 22d day of April Anno Domini 1693.

[Signed] sealed and delivered

John Davis

in presence of

Wm. Randolph

Mary Randolph junior

[CCR 189]

Know all men by these presents that I Joseph Chew with my wife Elizab. Chew of Chowan precinct in the abovesaid County have bargained alienated sold and enfeoffed unto Jno. Gatlin his heires executors administrators or assigns for a valewable Consideration already in hand by us received my two hundred acres of Land lying on the W. side Rickahock Creek with the houses Orchards gardens and Corne feild with all other appurtenances thereunto belonging with all the right title and interest that we the above mentioned persons have to the said Land us our heirs executors administrators or assigns for ever to it [the said Land] or any [Title] thereof further the warrant of foure rights I layd upon the said Plantation with Mr. Robt. Holdens receipt and Wm. Wilkisons receipt for quit rents I have paid for said Land I obleidge myself to deliver In witness whereof my wife and self have hereunto sett our hand and seales this 15 of March 1683/4 Joseph Chew Elizabeth Chew her mark signed sealed and delivered after Interlyneing of Creek in the presence of us Thomas Cullen Junior John Lewis Wm. Gatlin.

To whome it may Concern I Jno. Gat. have sold from me my heirs executors administrators and assigns for ever all the right title and interest that I have in the Land mentioned on the other syde of this paper with all appurtenances thereto belonging as houses Orchards etc. unto Tho. Cull of Dover him his heirs in as full and as ample manner as ever I was thereof possessed Witness my hand and seal this 16 Mar. 1683/4.

<6 May 1684>

[CCR 187]

Know all men Christian People that I Thomas Price of Pascotank in the County of Albemarle In North Carolina for Divers good Causes me thereunto especially Moving, And for valuable Consideration the Sume of Thirty pounds Sterling in Porke received in hand Doe Bargaine and Sell Unto John Gibbs Governor of the Said North Carolina all My Plantation, I now live on in Pasco-tank River with all the Orchyeard cleare grounds fencings Buildings with Two Hundred acres of Land belonging which I Warrant from all Clame or clames whatsoever and doe bind [torn] at any Time or at [any] Times what other Assurances shall be required in the Law by the said Gibbs his heires Executors or Assignes To all which I bind mee my heires Executors etc. to the Said John

MISCELLANEOUS COURT DOCUMENTS

Gibbs his heires Executors etc. Witness my hand and Seale the 16th day of November 1689.

Signed Sealed and Delivered  
in the Presence of us

Thomas Price his mark

Thomas Relfe  
Edward Smith

This bill of Sale was acknowledged in Court the 7th day of January 1689

John Philpott Clerk

The abovesaid bill of Sale was Registered the 23th day of March 1689/90 per Edward Smith for Pascotank.

Vera Copia per Edward Mayo Register

[CCR 192]

Carolina Conty of Allbarmarle Anno Domini December the 7 1686

Know all men by these presents that I Lorence Gansallvo of yawpim have Bargined Sould All my Right And title to one Cow with her Increase since the yeare 1683 [marked with] her proper marke Swallow forke and unda keele [torn] right Eare and ane under keele one the left Eare [torn] aged A bout Five years ould or there abouts and Fleshed Marke betwene Eares Maile Mouth White flanks Which Beast With her Increase I Doe Harby A warrant and defend Unto the said Stephen Manwaring his hairs or Assignneys Against All persons what So ever In witness my hand and seale.

Sealed Signed and Delivered

Lorence Gonsalvoe

In presence of

Alexander Lillington

Edward Lery his mark

[Endorsed:]

Gonsullvos bill of Saile

[CCR 192]

Be it Knowne unto all Men by these presents that I David Bleake have bargained solde delivered unto Edward Nordwood his heires or Assinges to saye too Cowes of Roberts Beaslyes proper Markes that is yeowlow [Cotta] and [bulles] Called by name and too booles of too yeares olde and on stearre of the same Agee and too stere yeerelinges theise young Cattell being Marked with too over Cieldes and tow slitts in the Right Eeare haveing Received full Satisfaction of the sayed Norwood for the same as aforesaid as wittnes My hand and Seale this the Last of January 1689.

Singed sealead and delivered

David Blake

in the presence of us

Peter Grey

The Marke of Jeames Thickeman

[Endorsed:]

Bleaks [Calfe]

Bills of Saile

## [CCR 192]

Know all men by thes presents that I William Lacy doe sell and deliver unto Edward Norwood or his heires or assigns one Cow and Calf with all their increas and do warent the sayl of the same from the upositin of any person or pearsons what so ever and this Cow to bee delivered at my now dweling hous in pircwimons being Crapt on the Left eare and three nick's in the upersid of the right ere as witnes my hand the 2 of february 1689.

Test.

Jams Lodman his mark

William Churcill his mark

William Lacy his mark

[Endorsed:]

William Lacy his Bill of sayll

## [CCR 192]

Beei it none unto all men by thes presents that I Robert Britwell doe sell and delivered unto Edward Norwood or his heires or assigns ninten head of hogs having mad them his the aforesayd Norwoods one proper mark and doe warint the sayl of the same from the upposition of any person or persons whatsoever with all their increas forever having allredy receved full Satisfaction for the aforesayd hogs as witnes my hand the 4 day of february 1689.

Swined Seled and Delivered

Robert Britwel his mark

in the presene of us

John Bellman

William Chinenis his mark

[Endorsed:]

Brightwells bill of sale to Norwood for 19 hoggs

## [CCR 192]

Know all men by these presents that I John Lilley Attorney to Charles Macdaniell have and herby doe sell and assigne to Stephen Manwaring and his assigneys a Certine parcell of hoogs barrowes Sows and Shoots twenty in Number as Wittness my hand [November] the 12th 1694.

Test.

David Hurwood

The marke of James Perishew

John Lilley his mark

[Endorsed:]

Jo. Lilleys bill of seile for 20 hoogs

# Index

Cases, proper names, and subjects are entered in this index. The heading for each case is entered under the name of the plaintiff. It is entered in abbreviated or reverse form, or both, under most of the other names appearing in the caption, but occasionally a cross-reference is given instead. In actions nominally brought by or against attorneys, the attorney is regarded as plaintiff or defendant for indexing purposes; entries of such cases under the names of real plaintiffs are in abbreviated form. Garnishees are not named in the headings for actions initiated by attachment, nor are the actions entered under their names. Garnishees, however, may be named as plaintiffs or defendants in certain proceedings related to attachment actions, which for indexing purposes are treated as separate cases. Multiple cases bearing the same heading are distinguished by numerals enclosed in square brackets immediately following the caption. References which may relate to any of a group of numbered cases are given for all such cases. Occasionally a single entry covers two or more cases bearing the same caption. Such entries are marked by brackets enclosing a series of numerals indicating the number of cases covered.

Names of persons are entered under spellings selected from those occurring in the manuscripts, usually that which occurs most often or is the most modern. Variant spellings of a person's name are given in parentheses in the first entry under the name. A cross-reference to the selected spelling is given under each variant of the surname. Cross-references are given between names known to refer to the same person (such as the maiden and married names of a woman) and also between those believed to be variants of the same name but with a degree of uncertainty. Separate entries are made for individuals bearing the same name. References which may pertain to either of those individuals are given in an additional entry under the name.

A few local place-names are entered under obsolete spellings, but modern spelling is used for most place-name entries. Variants are given for local place-names but not others. Cross-references are given under several place-name variants or probable variants, but ordinarily they are not given.

Modern spelling is used for nearly all subject entries; those in obsolete spelling are enclosed in quotation marks. Obsolete or erratic spellings for a few subject entries are given in parentheses for aid in recognition.

In legal-subject entries, terminology occurring in the documents is used primarily, but modern terminology is used for a number of entries. Cross-references are given between terms apparently used synonymously in the documents and between those related otherwise.



- Abell, John, appoints attorney, 370
- Abington, Thomas  
attorney, 260  
attorney-general, 239, 257, 281, 282  
petition of, 269, 285
- Abington, Thomas, atty. Proprietors v. Sothel, Seth, estate of, 210, 257, 281-283. *See also* Plater, Richard, atty. Proprietors v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, execx. Sothel, Seth
- Abusive language, 139, 205-206, 208, 220, 236. *See also* Opprobrious language
- Account  
refusal to render, 25, 34, 76, 138-139, 234, 244, 266  
security to render, 169-170, 290, 298, 299, 302  
summons to render, 3, 38, 84, 93, 129, 357, 359
- Accounts  
actions involving, 14, 16, 17, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 36, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 90, 96, 107, 118, 122, 129, 131, 132, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 159, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 177, 202, 204, 205, 208, 211, 213, 225, 228, 230, 231, 234, 236, 246, 253, 264, 266, 268, 273, 274, 283, 287, 292, 293, 296, 297, 306, 308, 318, 321, 323, 327, 337, 338, 339, 353, 359, 363, 366, 370, 371, 379, 381, 391, 395, 424, 425, 426, 428  
itemized, 15-16, 62-63, 113, 143, 151-152, 153-154, 228-231, 245, 246, 279, 307, 308, 312-313, 320, 324, 329, 432-433, 446-450
- Accounts of courts. *See* Court accounts
- Accounts of estates. *See* Estates of decedents—accounts of
- Accounts and writings, action to recover, 25, 34, 76-77, 234, 244, 395
- Act of Limitation, 119, 207, 234
- Actions  
argued, 357, 358  
continued, 10, 14, 30, 32, 34, 35, 37, 39, 47, 83, 84, 87, 90, 91, 92, 95, 97, 100, 123, 130, 132, 134, 138, 173, 174, 177, 179, 206, 223, 232, 237, 258, 260, 263, 269, 287, 288, 293, 294, 339, 342, 343, 345, 347, 348, 349, 354, 355, 357, 358, 359, 365, 372, 376, 377, 380, 392, 393, 396, 403  
dismissed, 30, 33, 39, 40, 90, 91, 92, 93, 96, 97, 100, 129, 131, 132, 133, 135, 136, 137, 139, 141, 142, 176, 177, 204, 211, 225, 233, 261, 262, 266, 267, 287, 290, 292, 299, 300, 344, 345, 372  
withdrawn, 20, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 84, 85, 125, 132, 173, 207, 358, 377, 402  
*See also* Appeal; Nonsuit; Reference; *also* particular forms of action
- Acts of assembly, 220, 222, 351, 414  
concerning administration of estates, lvi; adultery, 328; cattle and hogs, 238, 260, 275, 322; conduct of Indian war, xlix-l; courts, lvi, lxiv, lxvii; fences, 322; indentured servants, 361; land grants, xxxvi; legal action against new settlers, xxxvi; opprobrious language, lix; quitrents, 277, 288, 295, 316; registration of births, deaths, and marriages, lvi; roads, 37-38, 80; sale of imported goods, xxxvi-xxxvii; settlement of land, 317; surveyor's fees, 139, 158; taxes, l, 91; trade with Indians, lxiv  
opposition to, xxxvii, xxxviii  
ratified by proprietors, xxii  
sent to proprietors, xxxix  
unauthorized revision of, lviii, 414  
*See also* Act of Limitation
- Acts of Parliament, England, xxxii, 94n, 216, 217
- Adams, Edward ([Proprietors] v.), 346
- Addey, George, juror, 344, 345, 357
- Addington, Isaac (Isa., Js.), council member, Massachusetts, 186, 227
- Administrator, administratrix. *See under* Estates of decedents
- Admiral of Carolina, xxiv
- Adultery, 328
- Advisement, 41
- Affidavit, 47, 80-81, 95, 138, 143, 226, 227, 228, 369. *See also* Deposition
- Agentine, Widow, atty. of (Wingate, John v.), 379
- Agentine (Eglentine), Henry, 379; juror, 337, 339, 357
- Agentine, Henry (Greene, Walter v.), 339
- Agreement, 23, 37, 43, 52, 76, 100, 118-120, 132, 147, 175, 192, 251, 252, 337, 381, 392, 395, 400, 423. *See also* Assumption; Contract; Covenant; Promise
- Aires, John, 98
- Akehurst, Mr. ———, 53
- Akehurst (Akehurst, Akhurst), Daniel (D., Daniell), 143, 288, 442  
attorney, 130, 136, 137, 144, 170, 175, 188, 204, 212, 262, 293, 306, 395  
bill of debt to, 446  
council member, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 111, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 175, 176, 178, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 232, 239, 259, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 276, 292, 294, 298  
deputy customs collector, 240, 256n, 328  
escheator, 255  
informer, 364  
inventory by, 100, 353  
juror, 345, 346  
justice, 34, 38, 39, 42, 44, 47, 48, 86, 90, 91, 97, 98, 100, 101, 128, 130,

# INDEX

- 134, 137, 140, 142, 175, 176, 178, 180, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 213, 215, 232, 239, 259, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 271, 276, 286, 292, 294, 298, 302  
road for, 353  
secretary, 29, 34, 38, 39, 42, 44, 47  
surety, 130  
witness, 109, 136, 138, 143-144, 317, 401, 442, 446
- Akehurst, Daniel v. Orchard, Stephen, and Burton, Thomas, 359
- Akehurst, Daniel v. Raven, William, 357
- Akehurst, Daniel, atty. (Peterson, Jacob v.), 174, 177, 200-201
- Akehurst, Daniel, atty. (Walker, Henderson v.), 174, 177
- Akehurst, Daniel, atty. Dunscomb, Nathaniel, admr. Philpott, John v. Kitching, Robert, 203, 205
- Akehurst, Daniel, atty. Hutchison, George v. Lear, John, 175, 188, 258, 324
- Akehurst, Daniel, atty. Narramore, Richard v. Wingate, [Richard], 371-372
- Akehurst, Philochrist (Fillechristi), attestor, 145, 171
- Akehurst, Daniel. *See* Akehurst, Daniel
- Akhust, D. *See* Akehurst, Daniel
- Albemarle, Christopher, Duke of, lix
- Albemarle, county of, xvi, 3, 4, 7-9, 16-18, 20, 22, 23, 29, 49, 55-62, 64-70, 72-80, 82, 101, 104, 106, 108, 109, 111-118, 120-122, 124-127, 144, 149, 152-157, 159, 161-171, 189, 190, 193, 194, 198, 199, 201, 213-215, 222, 226, 242, 244-246, 250, 252, 255, 272, 275, 308, 309, 317, 320, 335, 342, 355, 361, 366-368, 381-384, 386, 387, 400, 401, 415, 417, 418, 420, 421, 423-431, 434, 435, 437, 442-444, 446, 452, 453  
area included in, xvii-xviii  
government of, xviii-xxix, lv-lxxv  
*See also* Albemarle area
- Albemarle, George, Duke of, xvi
- Albemarle area  
disorders in, xxx-lxii  
legal government established in, xv, xvi-xvii;  
expires in, xl-xli; re-established in, lv-lvi  
ownership of, xv-xvi, xxx, xxxix-xli, xliii, xlv-xlvii, liii, liv, lvii  
settlement of, xv-xvi  
*See also* Albemarle, county of
- Albemarle Sound (River), xv, xvi, xvii, lxd, lxviii, 401
- Alberston, Esau. *See* Albertson, Esau
- Albertson, ———, 63
- Albertson (Allbordson), Albert (Allbord)  
juror, 146-147  
witness, 127, 445
- Albertson, Albert v. Voss, William, 427
- Aibertson (Allbordson), Albert (Allbord), Jr., appraiser, 134
- Albertson, Albert, Jr., assignee White, Thomas v. Plater, William, 203, 218-219
- Albertson (Alberston), Esau (Esaw)  
juror, 131  
warrant directed to, 149  
witness, 138, 162
- Albory, Emanuell, estate of (Steward, Ann v.), 430
- Alden, John, estate of, 4
- Aldermen, xxvi
- Aldridge, John v. Tarkington, John, 372
- Alexander, James, appoints attorney, 90, 102-103
- Alexander, James v. Skipper, John, 271-272
- Alford, Jabel (Jabell, Jaber, Jabus)  
apprenticed, 392-393  
bill of sale from, 272
- Alford, John, 279; juror, 90, 431
- Alford (Allford), Joseph  
juror, 379  
petition of, 379
- Algiers, lv
- Allbordson, Allbord. *See* Albertson, Albert
- Allen, Arthure, 249
- Allen, James, juror, 359
- Allen, Thomas, attestor, 444
- Allen, Thomas (Fewox, James v.), 175, 179, 198, 208-209, 313
- Allen, William  
attestor, 437, 438  
council member, 11  
to divide estate, 45  
justice, 11, 193
- Allford, Joseph. *See* Alford, Joseph
- Alligator (Allegata) River, 268
- Allin, Eleazer, attestor, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441
- Altooy, Emanuel, 11
- Amercement, lxviii, 98
- Ames (Eames), George  
appraiser, 235  
juror, 389
- Ammunition. *See* Weapons
- Amy, George, attestor, 180, 181
- Anderson, Jean, 404
- Anderson, John, 404; witness, 211, 240
- Andover, Thomas, appoints attorney, 265
- Andrew, a Negro slave ([Proprietors] v.), 353
- Appalachian Mountains, lvi
- Appeal  
from County Court, xxv-xxvi, lxx, lxxi, 12n, 14, 152-153, 325, 397  
to County Court, xxv, 339-340  
to Court of Chancery, 29, 40, 44, 46-47, 54, 57, 71-73, 86, 87-88, 89, 91, 98-100, 107-108, 118-120, 125-126, 132, 140-142, 148-149, 150, 152-153, 212-213, 225-228, 239,

- 251-253, 269, 279, 291, 293, 301, 324-325  
 from courts of assize, xxvi  
 from General Court, 107, 125-126, 140-142, 148-149, 225, 291, 293, 301  
 to General Court, 40, 41, 50-54, 55, 141, 269  
 to governor and council, lxiii, lxviii, lxx, lxxi, lxxiii, 15  
 from manorial courts, xxv  
 to Palatine's Court, lxvi, 325*n*, 397  
 from precinct courts, xxv, lxviii, lxix, 15, 40, 41, 51, 107-108, 140-141, 239, 251-253, 269, 339-340  
 to proprietors, xliii, lxxi  
 to proprietors' courts, xxv-xxvi  
*See also* Injunction; Stay of execution; Stay of proceedings; Supersedeas  
 Appearance ordered by court, 357, 359, 362, 370, 391  
 Appraisal  
   of goods and chattels attached, 14, 300, 319, 340, 357, 359, 360, 376  
   of goods and chattels in custody, 100-101, 348-349  
   of improvements on land, 172, 255, 394  
   of property recovered at law but not delivered, 5-6  
   *See also* Estates of decedents—appraisal of  
 Apprentices. *See* Servants  
 Arbitration, 147, 171-172, 266, 360, 391-392, 394. *See also* Audit; Referees; Umpire  
 Archdale, Anne (Ann), bill of debt to, 160-161, 442. *See also* Low, Anne  
 Archdale, county of, lxiii, 272, 275  
 Archdale, John, lviii  
   acting governor, lxxii, lxxxiii  
   bill of debt to, 441  
   governor of Carolina, 171, 217, 328  
   justice, lxxix, lxxxi, 347, 349, 351, 357, 364, 366  
   resident proprietor, lxxv  
 Armed forces, xliii, xlvii, lxviii, l, li, liii, lx, 222, 422, 423. *See also* Militia  
 Armstrong, James, bill of sale to, 350  
 Arnold (Arnolde, Arnord), Elizabeth (Elizabeth)  
   petition of, 14, 392, 403  
   in possession of estate, 15  
   *See also* Bateman, Elizabeth  
 Arnold, John, guardian for, 392  
 Arnold, Lawrence (Laurence)  
   estate of, 15, 44, 392, 403  
   juror, 369, 372  
 Arnolde, Elizabeth. *See* Arnold, Elizabeth  
 Arnord, Elizabeth. *See* Arnold, Elizabeth  
 Arrest. *See* Arrest ordered by court; Warrant—of arrest; Writ of arrest  
 Arrest ordered by court, 18, 19, 179, 180, 209, 237, 238, 270, 290, 291, 298, 299, 302, 351. *See also* Capias ad satisfaciendum; Judgment—against marshal; Judgment—against sheriff  
 Ash, Elinor (Eloner), witness, 24, 62  
 Ashford, Jonathan  
   juror, 372, 373, 377  
   payment by, 373  
   witness, 41  
 Ashley, Anthony, Lord, xvi  
 Ashley, Edward, 419  
 Ashley, Edward, assignee of v. Wade, Edward, admrx. of, 428  
 Ashley River, 36, 378  
 Ashworth, Richard v. Miller, Thomas, 264, 272  
 Assault and battery, 173  
 Assembly, xlv, lxviii, liii, 414  
   charges brought before, xliii  
   commissions and instructions presented to, xlvii  
   composition of, xix, xxvii, xlii, lxi  
   council members chosen by, lxiv, lxx  
   dissolved, xliii, xlv  
   elected members of, xxviii, xxix, xxxvii, xlix, lxi  
   governor tried by, lix  
   investigation by, l  
   legislation directed by proprietors, xxxv, lxdi  
   meeting of, xx, xxix, xxx, xxxii, xxxv, xxxvii, xli, xlii, xliii, lxvii, xlix-l, liii, lvi, lix, lxvii  
   petition from, xxxii, xxxv  
   powers of, xix, xxvii, xxviii, xlii  
   speaker, xli-xliii, liii, 413, 414  
   *See also* Acts of assembly  
 Assholden, England, 435  
 Assignee, 171, 174, 178, 201, 218, 271, 310, 428  
 Assignment, 3, 39, 44, 49, 82, 95, 97, 104, 128, 133, 179, 208, 214, 218, 219, 260, 264, 271, 289, 290, 299, 338, 340, 342, 374, 383, 403, 436, 443, 444, 452. *See also* Conveyance; Bill of sale; Deed of gift; Deed of sale; Indenture of sale  
 Assistants, xxiv, lxx, lxvi, lxxii, 9, 11, 13, 15, 29, 32, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 175, 176, 178, 204, 206, 207, 209, 232, 260, 263, 265, 269, 276, 286, 292, 294, 298  
 Assumption, 22, 28, 30, 32, 35, 40, 87, 88, 89, 97, 98, 100, 118-120, 130, 135, 137, 138, 141, 159, 160-161, 204, 210, 211, 228, 232, 234, 237, 238, 265, 267, 284, 288, 293, 294, 318, 321, 367, 369, 427.  
*See also* Agreement; Contract; Covenant; Promise  
 Atkins, Richard. *See* Atkison, Richard  
 Atkison (Atkins), Richard, witness, 27  
 Atkison, Richard (Revely, John v.), 322-323  
 Atkison, Richard, exec. (Jones, Charles v.), 126, 139, 156

## INDEX

Atkison, Theodore, attessor, 185

### Attachment

action by, 5, 14, 22, 24-25, 35, 65-66, 73, 83, 88-89, 90-91, 92, 95, 114, 123, 125, 127-128, 129, 136, 141, 142, 148-149, 157, 169-170, 175, 179, 198, 201, 203, 207-208, 210, 257-258, 259, 268, 276-279, 281, 283, 288, 289, 291, 296, 300, 310, 314, 319, 334, 340, 357, 358, 359, 360, 363, 371-372, 376, 377, 393, 394

political use of, lxxii

upon return of non est inventus, 135, 164, 173, 233-234, 236-237, 257, 276

to satisfy judgment, 21, 29-30, 36, 68-69, 84, 92, 122-123, 145, 233, 334, 343, 348, 349, 350, 375, 378-379

See also Elegit; Extent

### Attachment of persons. See Writ of arrest

Attessor, 3, 8, 20, 34, 35, 39, 49, 50, 70, 73, 74, 89, 90, 95, 96, 100, 101, 102-107, 109, 110, 112, 115, 116, 118, 121, 128, 136, 137, 138, 143, 144, 145, 148, 149, 150, 164, 171, 172, 175, 180, 181, 183, 185, 188, 189, 192, 194, 198, 200, 213, 214, 215, 216, 219, 223, 225, 226, 227, 228, 230, 231, 243, 248, 250, 251, 263, 265, 269, 272, 276, 280, 286, 287, 290, 292, 293, 303, 305, 306, 313, 319, 320, 336, 350, 353, 356, 358, 365, 369, 370, 373, 374, 383, 387, 396, 399, 400, 401, 403, 434-446, 452-454

Attaway, Thomas. See Attaway, Thomas

### Attorney

action brought against, 24, 57, 74, 85, 96, 121, 122, 173, 174, 177, 200, 347, 352, 356, 372, 384, 393, 402

action brought by, 5, 6, 9, 20, 32, 69, 83, 85, 87, 96, 123, 125, 127, 133, 138, 155, 159, 173, 174, 176, 199, 203, 205, 206, 223, 224, 232, 234, 244, 256, 257, 260, 287, 289, 293, 298, 324, 352, 356, 360, 371, 372, 375, 376, 377, 379, 382, 384, 389

administration granted to, 3, 4, 9, 130

appeal bond payable to, 88

conveys or acknowledges conveyance, 39, 97, 140, 174, 178, 213, 290, 350, 362

defendant appears by, 33, 39, 41, 44, 47, 88, 90, 91, 93, 95, 96, 119, 128, 129, 131, 137, 175, 177, 204, 205, 206, 207, 232, 260, 293, 295, 300, 301

disbanded, 204, 232, 238

judgment against, 21, 35, 46, 68, 235, 379, 396

judgment for, 87, 379

license required of, 205

may pay debt from effects in custody, 29-30, 35

may ship goods in custody, 133

not prepared to answer, 34

plaintiff appears by, 34, 38, 41, 47, 88, 91, 93, 95, 100, 128, 131, 137, 177, 204, 210, 212, 260, 262, 263, 287, 288, 292, 293, 296, 340

present, 266

probates will, 177

prohibition on payment of, xxvi

See also Letter of attorney; Warrant-of attorney

### Attorney-general

duties of, 87, 257, 281-282, 296, 321-322

fees of, 101, 269, 285

oath of, 87, 179, 239, 269

Attway (Attaway, Attway), Thomas

attessor, 442

conveyance from, 264

juror, 369, 379

land of, 392

Attway, Thomas. See Attaway, Thomas

Audit, 34, 178, 179, 205, 206, 209, 211, 212, 234, 257, 260, 287, 289, 298, 329. See also Arbitration; Referees; Umpire

Bachelor, \_\_\_\_\_, 407

Bachelor (Batchelor), Richard, 37, 42, 80

Back River, Virginia, 53

Badcock, John, attessor, 335

Bail, 9, 94, 420, 421. See also Bond, security, surety

Baile, Richard. See Balif, Richard

Baker, Henry v. Williams, Edward, 27

Balif (Baile, Beley), Richard. bill of debt from, 445

Ball, Andrew, attorney of, 6

Ballard, Elisha, attessor, 105

Ballard, John, appraiser, 133

Baly, Patrick. See Bayley, Patrick

Banbery, William, juror, 176

Banck, Elizabeth. See Banks, Elizabeth

Banks, Elizabeth. See Banks, Elizabeth

Banishment, xxx, lix, lxviii, lxxi, 9, 21, 209, 364, 412. See also Deportation

Banks (Banck, Bancks), Elizabeth v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, exec. Sothel, Seth, 144, 159, 203, 258, 289, 296, 306-307, 398-399

Banks, Richard (Harvey, Thomas v.), 342

Barbadians, xviii

Barbados, xlviii, 379, 417

Barclif, William. See Bartlif, William

Barcock, Thomas, juror, 349

Barcock, Thomas ([Proprietors] v.), 351

Barloe, Hugh. See Barlow, Hugh

Barlow (Barloe), Hugh

bond of, 401

estate of, 335

Barlow, Hugh, admr. of (Chew, Joseph v.), 339

Barlow, Hugh, admr. of (Davis, John v.), 340

- Barnes, Nathaniel (Nathanill), attessor, 225, 226, 227
- Baronies, xxiv, xxvi, xxvii
- Barow, John. *See* Barrow, John
- Barron, John, road surveyor, 337. *See also* Barrow, John
- Barrow (Barow, Barrows), John, 285
- to administer oath, 138, 234, 235, 291, 301
- appraiser, 10, 395
- council member, 15
- inventory by, 353, 395
- juror, 32, 287, 288, 289, 290, 293, 295, 298, 300, 362
- justice, lxxxiv, 15, 386, 387, 390, 391, 393, 400, 402, 406
- petition of, 361
- proves landrights, 404
- See also* Barron, John
- Barrow, John. *See* Calloway, Caleb, and Barrow, John, guardians Hancock, John
- Barrow, John, Jr., attessor, 204
- Barrow, William
- executor, 204, 234
- juror, 291, 301
- Barrows, John. *See* Barrow, John
- Bartclif, William. *See* Bartlif, William
- Barten, Valentine. *See* Barton, Valentine
- Barter, 11-12, 58-59, 251-253. *See also* Country commodities, payment in; *also* particular commodities
- Bartlett, William. *See* Bartlett, William
- Barlett, Elizabeth, 406
- Bartlett, Michael, 406
- Bartlett, Thomas, 406
- Bartlett (Bartlet), William
- conveyance from, 394
- conveyance to, 394
- proves landrights, 406
- Bartlett, William, Jr., 406
- Bartlif, Elizabeth, petition of, 132
- Bartlif (Barclif, Bartclif, Bartlife), William v. Mills, James, 132, 147, 173
- Bartlife, William. *See* Bartlif, William
- Bartoa (Barten), Valentine
- juror, 352
- road surveyor, 337
- Basenett, William, Sr. *See* Basnet, William, Sr.
- Basnet (Basenett), William, Sr., assignment by, 3
- Bastardy, 237, 345, 375, 376
- Basten, Anne (Merchant, Christopher v.), 345
- Patchellor, Edward, 407
- Batchelor, Edith, 405
- Batchelor, Richard. *See* Bachelor, Richard
- Bateman, Elizabeth, petition of, 128-129, 170.
- See also* Arnold, Elizabeth
- Bateman, Elizabeth (Bateman, Jonathan, admr. of v.) [1], 132-133
- Bateman, Elizabeth (Bateman, Jonathan, admr. of v.) [2], 203, 219
- Bateman, Jonathan (Jonna.)
- appraiser, 45, 136, 387, 388
- estate of, 128-129, 132, 170, 294
- guardian, 44, 392
- juror, 32, 96, 97, 369, 374, 378
- petition of, 44
- Bateman, Jonathan (Duckenfeild, William v.), 241-242
- Bateman, Jonathan, admr. of v. Bateman, Elizabeth [1], 132-133
- Bateman, Jonathan, admr. of v. Bateman, Elizabeth [2], 203, 219
- Bateman, Jonathan, Jr.
- administrator, 132, 288, 294
- juror, 210, 235, 288, 295
- Bateman, Jonathan, Jr., admr. Bateman, Jonathan v. Bateman, Elizabeth [1], 132-133
- Bateman, Jonathan, Jr., admr. Bateman, Jonathan v. Bateman, Elizabeth [2], 203, 219
- Bath, county of, lxii, lxviii
- Battle, John, 85, 95, 105, 115-117, 131-132, 140
- Battle, William, 105, 140
- Battle, William, guardians of v. Pope, Richard, 85, 95, 115-117, 123, 127, 131-132, 157
- Batts Grave, 27, 39
- Batts Island, 27, 39
- Batts, Nathaniell, 71
- Baxter, Elizabeth v. Durant, George, and Hunt, John, execs. Therill, William, 348
- Baxter, Nathaniell, appoints attorney, 340
- Bayley (Baly, Bayly, Bealey, Bealle, Beally, Beyelle, Byelle), Patrick (Paterick)
- assignment to, 403
- conveyance from, 135
- juror, 364-365
- justice, 120, 343, 344, 347, 349, 352, 378, 380
- proves landrights, 406
- Bayley, Patrick. *See* Moody, Thomas, Bayley, Patrick, and Thomas, Morgan
- Bayley, Patrick v. King, John, 124-125, 135, 147-148
- Bayley, Patrick v. Prows, Charles, 365
- Bayley, Patrick (Twiddy, Thomas v.), 16-18
- Bayley, Thomas, 429
- bill of exchange on, 450
- deputy comptroller, 419, 420
- Bayly, Patrick. *See* Bayley, Patrick
- Bayrces, William. *See* Byce, William
- Bealey, Patrick. *See* Bayley, Patrick
- Bealle, Patrick. *See* Bayley, Patrick
- Beally, Patrick. *See* Bayley, Patrick
- Beasely, Robert. *See* Beasley, Robert
- Beasler, Robert. *See* Beasley, Robert
- Beasley (Besli), James, 406; account of, 449
- Beasley, Joanna (Johana, Johanna), 406; witness, 389, 390
- Beasley (Beasely, Beasler, Beasly, Beaslye), Robert

# INDEX

- cattle mark of, 453
- claims attached estate, 179
- juror, 36, 37, 88, 114, 205, 402
- payment to, 92
- proves landrights, 406
- witness, 27, 97, 208, 389, 390, 444
- Beasley, Robert (Manwaring, Stephen v.), 28, 40, 46, 86, 100, 118-120, 388
- Beasley, Sarah, 406
- Beasly, Robert. *See* Beasley, Robert
- Beaslye, Robert. *See* Beasley, Robert
- Beef, 58, 63; payment in, 379
- Beirces, William. *See* Byce, William
- Belchamp, Francis, 404
- Beley, Richard. *See* Balif, Richard
- Bell, John, bills of debt from, 437-438
- Bell, John (Devillard, Jacob v.), 395
- Bell, Nathaniel (Duckensfeld, William v.), 22, 83, 92, 93, 122-123
- Bellewby, Thomas, estate of, 9
- Bellman, John. *See* Belman, John
- Belman, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Manwering, \_\_\_\_\_, 392
- Belman (Bellman), John
  - appraiser, 177
  - attestor, 454
  - bill of debt from, 381
  - juror, 32, 392
- Benbury, William
  - conveyance from, 336
  - conveyance to, 336
- Benefit of clergy, 291, 301, 397
- [Benet], \_\_\_\_\_, 313
- Benet, Edward. *See* Bennett, Edward
- Benet, Elenor, 433
- Benley, John. *See* Bentley, John
- Benley, Richard. *See* Bentley, Richard
- Benly, John. *See* Bentley, John
- Bennet, Edward. *See* Bennett, Edward
- Bennet, John. *See* Bennett, John
- Bennett (Benet, Bennet), Edward, estate of, 432-423
- Bennett, Edward, and Fisher, James ([Proprietors] v.), 354, 355
- Bennett (Bennet), John, surety, 194
- Benning, Phillip (Davis, John v.), 359
- Bentley, John. *See* Bentley, John
- Bentley (Bently), Ann (An), executrix, 234, 287, 294
- Bentley (Benley, Benly, Bentey, Bently), John
  - estate of, 204, 234, 287, 294
  - informor, 378
  - juror, 36, 37, 391
  - proves landrights, 404
  - witness, 32
- Bentley, John (Lerry, Cornelius v.) [1], 21, 33, 40-41, 66, 199-200
- Bentley, John (Lerry, Cornelius v.) [2], 22, 30, 33, 40-41, 66, 67
- Bentley, John v. Lerry, Cornelius, 391
- Bentley, John and Lydiah ([Proprietors] v.), 373
- Bentley (Bently), Lydiah. *See* Bentley, John and Lydiah
- Bentley (Benley, Bently), Richard, 404
  - administrator of, 379
  - bond of, 152-153
  - court order against, 10
  - death of, 378
  - juror, 345, 356, 357, 361, 362, 372
  - petition of, 361
  - witness, 33, 40
- Bentley, Richard (Durant, Ann v.), 14
- Bentley, Richard (Lerry, Cornelius v.), 22, 32, 44, 86, 100, 107
- Bentley, Richard (Pollock, Thomas v.), 370
- Bentley, Richard (Wade, Edward v.) [1], 343
- Bentley, Richard (Wade, Edward v.) [2], 344
- Bentley, Richard, atty. Keeton, John v. Dan, John, atty. Gunnell, George, 372
- Bentley, Richard, cooper, attestor, 358
- Bentley, Richard, cooper v. White, John, admr. Tetterton, William, 370
- Bentley, Richard, sawyer, conveyance from, 374
- Bentley, Richard, sawyer (Sothel, Seth v.), 374
- Bentley, William, witness, 41
- Bentley, William (Dawson, Anthony v.), 44
- Bently, Ann. *See* Bentley, Ann
- Bently, Jean, 404
- Bently, John. *See* Bentley, John
- Bently, Lydiah. *See* Bentley, John and Lydiah
- Bently, Mary, 404
- Bently, Richard. *See* Bentley, Richard
- Bently, Sarah, 404
- Benton, John, apprenticed, 11
- Berkeley, John, Lord, xvi
- Berkeley, Sir William
  - agrees to divide Carolina, xxxix-xl, xlv
  - authorized to establish government, xvi-xvii
  - Carolina proprietor, xvi, xvii
  - conducts trial of Albemarle colonist, xliii
  - governor of Virginia, xvii, xlv, 3
  - governor of Virginia and Carolina, xvii
  - grants by, lv, 10
  - instructions to, xxi
  - letter from, xxxvii
- Berkeley, Sir William, atty. of v. Smewin, Herman, 5
- Berkeley, Sir William, atty. of v. Wellwood, Andrew, 5
- Berkeley Precinct, lxvii, lxviii, 10
- Berkeley Precinct Court. *See* under Precinct courts
- Bermuda, 22, 83, 92, 100, 123, 127, 144, 170, 180, 373, 374
- Berry, Edward, 406
- Bersby, John. *See* Burnby, John
- Besli, James. *See* Beasley, James
- Bethwait, William. *See* Brethwit, William

- Beverages. *See* Food and drink
- Beverley, Robert, clerk General Court, Virginia, 303
- Beyelle, Patrick. *See* Bayley, Patrick
- Bible, 432
- Biers, Richard. *See* Byer, Richard
- Bigges, John. *See* Biggs, John
- Biggs (Bigges, Bigs), John  
attestor, 223  
bond of, 175, 209  
deposition concerning, 220-221  
juror, 210  
wife of, 221
- Biggs, John. *See* Murrell, Edward, and Biggs, John
- Biggs, John (Chevin, Nathaniel v.), 202, 325
- Biggs, John (White, Thomas v.), 236, 253, 257
- Biggs, Mary, 348, 349
- Biggs, Mary v. Eglington, Edward, 341-342
- Biggs, Timothy  
commission of, 9  
comptroller and surveyor-general of customs, 418, 419, 420  
document proved before, xlvi  
estate of, 431-432  
narrative of, xliii, li  
proprietor's deputy, xvi, li
- Biggs, Timothy v. Heath, Thomas, 348, 349
- Biggs, Timothy, estate of (Davis, John v.), 360
- Biggs, Timothy, estate of (Johnson, Daniel, atty. of v.), 360
- Biggs, Timothy, estate of (Lee, Robert v.), 360
- Bigs, John. *See* Biggs, John
- Bilinas, William. *See* Billings, William
- Billings, William. *See* Billings, William
- Bill in chancery  
to be drawn, 279  
filed, 29, 86  
not filed, 141, 142  
prosecuted, 271  
text of, 71-72, 107-108, 118-120, 152-153, 251-252  
*See also* Petition in chancery
- Bill of costs. *See* Costs of court
- Bill of debt, 11, 23, 28, 35, 56, 58, 68, 73-74, 90, 92, 95, 96, 115, 117, 131, 132, 133, 135, 137, 147-148, 149, 150, 156, 160-161, 163, 167, 178, 204, 209, 212, 213, 218-219, 222-223, 226-228, 233, 241, 246, 247, 248, 261, 262, 265, 266, 269, 271, 272, 275, 280, 283, 284, 287, 291, 292, 293, 299, 300, 307, 310, 311, 313, 314, 315, 319, 320, 334, 338, 343, 347, 357, 358, 360, 363, 365, 367, 368, 370, 372, 379, 381, 383, 384, 391, 395, 397, 403, 414, 424, 426, 427, 428, 435-446, 449
- Bill of exchange, 22, 150, 414, 450, 451
- Bill of indictment. *See* Grand jury—indictments and presentments
- Bill obligatory. *See* Bill of debt
- Bill of sale, 35, 44, 49, 50, 56, 73, 89, 104, 108, 133, 205, 207, 213, 214, 231, 272, 286, 292, 313, 334, 335, 336, 350, 358, 391, 394, 395, 400-401, 452, 453, 454.  
*See also* Assignment; Conveyance; Deed of sale; Indenture of sale
- Billa vera. *See* Grand jury—indictments and presentments
- Billings, William. *See* Billings, William
- Billings (Bilinas, Bilings, Billing), William  
bill of debt from, 442  
bond of, 355-356  
conveyance from, 353, 355-356
- Billings, William (Hatton, John v.), 14
- Billings, William (Jones, Charles v.), 426-427
- Billings, William (Philpott, John v.), lxxx, 349, 354
- Billings, William ([Proprietors] v.), 362
- Bird, Hannah, apprenticed, 344
- Bird, John, 344; witness, 386
- Bird, Valentine  
council member, liv  
customs collector, xliii  
estate of, 10
- Births, registration of, xxvi, lvi
- Bishop, John, bill of debt from, 444
- Bishop, John, and Sudell, Benoni (White, Thomas v.), 127, 138, 162
- Bishop of Durham, xviii
- Blackiston, Nehemiah. *See* Blackston, Nehemiah
- Blackston (Blackiston), Nehemiah (Nea.), 386, 387
- Blague, Newcomb, appoints attorney, 189
- Blague, Newcomb v. Kitching, Robert, 126
- Blake (Bleak, Bleake), David  
bill of sale from, 453  
executes writ, 272
- Blake, David (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 125, 135, 173
- Blaney (Blany), John  
deposition concerning, 143-144  
mariner, 215  
witness, 39, 49, 187-188
- Blany, John. *See* Blaney, John
- Blasphemy, xliii
- Bleak, David. *See* Blake, David
- Bleake, David. *See* Blake, David
- Blogg, Samuel, atty. of v. Pricklove, Samuel, 9
- Blount, Anna, deposition concerning, 186. *See also* Lear, Anna; Sothel, Anna; Willix, Anna
- Blount (Blounte, Blunt), James  
administrator, 341  
to appoint administrator, 11  
council member, liv, lvin, lxxxii, 9, 11, 318

## INDEX

- juror, 262, 288, 291, 295, 301, 372, 377, 378  
 justice, lxxx, 9, 11, 333, 336, 337, 339, 341, 342  
 referee, 342, 365  
 wife of, 5, 182, 184, 186, 304, 341  
 will of, 177  
 witness, 5, 336  
 Blount, James v. Montague, Roger, 265, 272-273  
 Blount, James, estate of (Wade, Edward v.), 376  
 Blount, John, 285; garnishee, 257, 277, 282, 283  
 Blount, Mary, administratrix, 261  
 Blount, Thomas  
   council member, 260, 263  
   guardian, 262  
   juror, 94, 149, 176, 287, 293  
   justice, 260, 263  
   returns inventory, 261  
   surety, 89, 133  
 Blount, Thomas v. Mansell, William, 174  
 Blounte, James. *See* Blount, James  
 Blunt, James. *See* Blount, James  
 Boage, Margrett, 413  
 Boage, Robert, 413  
 Boage, William, 413  
 Boarland (Boreland), John, bond to, 101, 103  
 Boats and ships, xxxii, 1, li, 5, 6, 18, 53, 208, 216, 217, 240, 288, 342, 414, 419, 420  
   bark (barbo), 417; *Two Brothers*, 6  
   boat *Hopewell*, 451  
   brigantine *Elizabeth*, 325, 326  
   canoe (cannow, conew, kennow), 52, 81, 221, 263, 326, 334  
   H. M. S. *Non-such*, 326  
   *John and Sarah*, 141  
   ketch *Dove*, 215; *Rebecca*, 434; *Society*, 434; *Speedwell*, 418; *Trial*, 279  
   lighter, 279  
   shallop, 5 55, 56, 81  
   ship *Loyal Chapman*, 431  
   sloop, 203, 284, 368; *Hope*, 418  
 Body, Edward, payment by, 9  
 Bollance, William, attester, 194  
 Bolten, John. *See* Bolton, John  
 Bolton (Bolten, Boulton), John  
   juror, 352, 356, 357  
   land of, 350  
 Bond, security, surety  
   to abdic. award of arbitrator, 171  
   to acknowledge assignment, 401  
   to administer estate of decedent, 3, 4, 123, 129, 130, 138, 235, 266, 294, 362  
   to administer estate of minor, 45, 205, 262, 263, 265, 354  
   to appear, 209, 261, 291, 357, 371  
   to appear and answer, 32-33, 43, 84, 87, 179, 193, 208, 242, 243, 245-246, 249, 250, 253-254, 259, 264, 274, 281, 283, 284, 290, 298, 318, 319, 321, 323, 324, 351, 371, 383, 386, 421, 422  
   to appear, answer, and abide judgment, 59, 60, 61, 66, 68, 70, 75, 77, 78, 79, 112, 113-114, 115, 116, 117, 122, 151, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 199, 201, 202, 218, 224, 242-243, 247, 253, 255  
   to appear and answer upon an appeal, 40, 41  
   to appear, answer, and be of good behavior, 19, 108-109, 179, 180, 197-198, 219, 237, 238, 270, 351  
   to appear and be of good behavior, 89, 139, 210, 236, 291, 301, 351, 362  
   to appear and confess judgment, 355-356  
   to appear and give evidence, 110, 193, 194, 239, 351  
   to appear and prosecute, 193, 259, 351  
   to appear and render account, 95, 123, 170, 290, 291, 298, 299, 302  
   to be of good behavior, 20, 89, 178, 180, 208, 209, 270, 333, 349, 357, 364, 373, 385, 412  
   for goods and chattels held in custody, 208  
   to keep the peace, xlviii  
   to make reparation, 326  
   to pay customs duties, 434  
   to pay damages awarded, 233  
   to pay debt, 32, 69-70, 96, 98, 101, 103, 152, 153, 243, 361, 370, 382, 435  
   to pay for improvement on escheated land, 172  
   to perform court order, 412  
   to prosecute action, 115-116, 367, 368  
   to prosecute appeal, 40, 44, 50, 51, 54, 55, 56-57, 88, 89, 91, 118, 132, 287, 291, 293, 301  
   to render goods or account thereof, 94  
   to teach apprentice a trade, 393  
   *See also* Recognizance  
 Bonifield, \_\_\_\_\_, land of, 81  
 Bonner, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 421  
 Bonner, Henry, justice, lxxx, 333, 336, 337, 339, 341, 342  
 Bonner, Henry (Wichalls, William v.), 339  
 Bonner, Henry (Woollard, William v.), 363  
 Bonner, William, juror, 341  
 Bono, Robert, estate of, 4  
 Bousbe, William. *See* Bournsby, William  
 Bonsby, Elizabeth. *See* Bournsby, Elizabeth  
 Bonsby, John. *See* Burnby, John  
 Bonsby, William. *See* Bournsby, William  
 Books, 432, 449  
 Boonsby, John. *See* Burnby, John  
 Boreland, John. *See* Boarland, John  
 Bournsby, William. *See* Bournsby, William  
 Boston, 48, 103, 123, 174, 181, 182, 186,



- 189, 225, 226, 227, 228, 325, 326, 414, 436
- Boswell, William, juror, 361, 362
- Bottler, Christopher. *See* Butler, Christopher
- Bouden, Mordecay. *See* Bowden, Mordecay
- Boulton, John. *See* Bolton, John
- Bournby, William. *See* Bournsby, William
- Bournsby (Bonsby), Elizabeth, deposition of, 55-56
- Bournsby, John. *See* Burnby, John
- Bournsby (Bonsbe, Bonsby, Borsnby, Bournby, Boursby, Burnby, Burnsby, Byrby), William (Wiam), 153; juror, 31, 33, 39, 377
- Bournsby, William v. Devillard, ———, 403
- Bournsby, William (Henley, Patrick v.), 42, 45
- Bournsby, William v. Henley, Patrick, 40, 47, 50-54, 86, 98, 100, 107-108, 125, 140
- Bournsby, William v. Mason, John, 41, 47, 55-57, 86, 100, 125, 140-141
- Boursby, William. *See* Bournsby, William
- Bowden (Bouden), Mordecay  
bond of, 434  
receipt from, 437, 438, 439, 441
- Bowden, Mordecay, and Company, bill of debt to, 436, 437, 438, 439, 441
- Boyer, Richard, witness, 118, 119
- Boys, William, juror, 373
- Bradnell, Samuel. *See* Brittnall, Samuel
- Branch, George  
affidavit of, 81  
juror, 389, 391
- Branding, 291, 301, 325, 397
- Branston, Robert, estate of, 3
- Brass, 273, 308, 431
- Bray, William  
conveyance to, 133  
deputy marshal, 40  
juror, 131, 133  
surety, 128
- Bread (Bred), Lydia (Leady, Lidia, Lidy, Lydiah). *See* Bread, William and Lydia
- Bread (Bred), William, witness, 127
- Bread, William and Lydia, conveyance from, 343
- Bread, William and Lydia (Duckenfeild, William and Susannah v.), 267, 273-274
- Bread, William and Lydia (Jones, Charles v.), 127
- Bred, Lydia. *See* Bread, William and Lydia
- Bred, William. *See* Bread, William
- Brethell, William, appraiser, 138
- Brethet, Bethenia. *See* Brethwit, Bethenia
- Brethet, William. *See* Brethwit, William
- Brethett, William. *See* Brethwit, William
- Brethit, William. *See* Brethwit, William
- Brethwait, William. *See* Brethwit, William
- Brethwit (Brethet), Bethenia (Bethinia), administratrix, 291, 301
- Brethwit (Bethwait, Brethet, Brethett, Brethit, Brethwait), William  
administrator, 291, 301  
juror, 262, 291, 301  
surety, 270  
witness, 291, 300
- Bribery, 362
- Brick, 448
- Brickstone, William, 403, 404
- Bridge, 344
- Bridges, John. *See* Johnson, Daniell, and Bridges, John
- Bridges, Mary, 404
- Brightman, Nicholas, juror, 259
- Brightwell, Alice, 406
- Brightwell (Britwel, Britwell), Robert, 406  
bill of sale from, 454  
juror, 389, 392
- Brightwell, Robert, Jr., 406
- Bristow, John, payment to, 346
- Bristow, John, and Tucker, John v. Finckley, Thomas, 333
- Brite, Ann, deposition of, 197
- Brite, Richard, 197
- Brittnall (Bradnell, Brittnell), Samuel (Samell), bill of debt from, 438
- Brittnell, Samuel. *See* Brittnall, Samuel
- Britwel, Robert. *See* Brightwell, Robert
- Britwell, Robert. *See* Brightwell, Robert
- Brixson, Bartholomew, juror, 359
- Brochos, Anthony. *See* Brockhos, Anthony
- Brochous, Anthony. *See* Brockhos, Anthony
- Brockhold, Anthony. *See* Brockhos, Anthony
- Brockhos (Brochos, Brochous, Brockhold, Brockos), Anthony, 411
- Brockhos, Anthony, and adms. Larkin, James, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of, 234, 235 244-245, 257, 260, 289-290, 298.  
*See also* Brockhos, Anthony, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of; Brockhos, Anthony, and Larkin, James, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of
- Brockhos, Anthony, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of, 127, 138-139, 155. *See also* Brockhos, Anthony, and adms. Larkin, James, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of; Brockhos, Anthony, and Larkin, James, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of
- Brockhos, Anthony, and Larkin, James, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of, 203, 224. *See also* Brockhos, Anthony, and adms. Larkin, James, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of; Brockhos, Anthony, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of
- Brockos, Anthony. *See* Brockhos, Anthony
- Brooke (Brookes), Henry  
proves landrights, 95  
witness, 313, 314

# INDEX

- Brooke, John, attestor 437  
 Brooke, Samuel. *See* Brooks, Samuel  
 Brookes, Elizabeth, witness, 83  
 Brookes, Henry. *See* Brooke, Henry  
 Brookes, Samuel. *See* Brooks, Samuel  
 Brooks, Jeremiah (Norman, Henry v.), 21, 70  
 Brooks (Brooke, Brookes), Samuel (Samuell)  
   bond of, 110  
   deposition of, 111-112  
 Brown, \_\_\_\_\_ (Chambers, \_\_\_\_\_ v.),  
   396  
 Brown, William, 403, 404  
 Browne, John, 153  
   inventory by, 353  
   juror, 365, 374, 379  
 Browne, John v. Hatch, Anthony, estate of,  
   375  
 Brume, John Henry. *See* Brockhos, Anthony,  
   and admrs. Larkin, James, atty. of  
 Bryan, Richard  
   appraiser, 172  
   attestor, 194  
 Buckland, Rowland. *See* Buckley, Rowland  
 Buckley (Buckland, Buckley), Rowland (Rou-  
   land)  
   attestor, 102, 112  
   juror, 352, 394  
   petition of, 325  
 Buckley, Rowland. *See* Buckley, Rowland  
 Buckworth, Sir John, 369  
 Buildings, xx, 23, 38, 57, 63, 312, 336, 415,  
   416, 452  
 Bullivant, Francis, attestor, 303  
 Bullock, Georg, bill of debt from, 441  
 Bundy, Samuel, juror, 146-147, 261, 264  
 Bundy, William  
   conveyance from, 89  
   council member, lxxxi  
 Burgesses, xlix, l, lii, 414  
 Burials. *See* Funerals, burials  
 Burlington, West Jersey, 188  
 Burnby, Hannah, 350  
 Burnby (Bersby, Bonsby, Boonsby, Bournsby,  
   Burnsby, Bursbre), John, 9  
   daughter of, 52  
   deposition of, 55-56  
   informer, 353  
   juror, 339, 347  
   land of, 10  
   road surveyor, 353  
 Burnby, John (Culpeper, John v.), 354  
 Burnby, John v. Hartley, Susannah, admrx.  
   Slaughter, Thomas, 411  
 Burnby, John (Pollock, Thomas v.), 424  
 Burnby, John, Sr. v. Culpeper, John and wife,  
   356  
 Burnby, Thomas  
   guardian, 354  
   juror, 356, 357  
   petition of, 350  
   will of, lxviii  
 Burnby, William. *See* Bournsby, William  
 Burnsby, John. *See* Burnby, John  
 Burnsby, William. *See* Bournsby, William  
 Burroughs, \_\_\_\_\_ (Hopkins, \_\_\_\_\_ v.),  
   391  
 Burroughs, Humphrey, fictitious ejector, 99  
 Burros, John, deposition concerning, 191-192  
 Burrows, John v. Outlaw, John, 5  
 Bursbre, John. *See* Burnby, John  
 Burtenshall, Priscilla  
   bond of, 193, 194  
   deposition of, 195  
 Burtenshall, Richard, bond of, 193, 194  
 Burton, Samuel (Samuell)  
   attestor, 373, 374  
   juror, 341, 344, 346, 374  
 Burton, Thomas. *See* Orchard, Stephen, and  
   Burton, Thomas  
 Bury, John, appoints attorney, 353  
 Butler, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Mackdaniel, \_\_\_\_\_,  
   404  
 Buder (Bottler, Butler), Christopher (Cresto-  
   fer, Cristopher)  
   attestor, 35  
   bill of exchange on, 451  
   bill of sale to, 73-74  
   conveyance to, 393  
   garnishee, 35, 66, 88-89, 90, 91, 396  
   juror, 131, 133, 262, 290, 291, 300, 301,  
   389, 392, 394  
   proves landrights, 405  
   surety, 133, 138  
 Butler, Christopher v. Hopkins, John, 125,  
   141-142, 148-149. *See also* Hopkins, John  
   v. Sprag, William  
 Butler, Christopher v. Sprag, William, 173  
 Butler, Christopher v. Stepney, John, 125-  
   126, 142. *See also* Stepney, John v. Sprag,  
   William  
 Butler, Christopher (Thigpen, James v.), 382  
 Butler, Diana, 405  
 Butler, William  
   juror, 392, 402  
   proves landrights, 405  
 Buttler, Christopher. *See* Butler, Christopher  
 Buyard, Jean (Jeanne), 406, 413; proves land-  
   rights, 413  
 Buyard, Richard, 413  
 Byce (Bayrees, Beirces), William (Willem),  
   bill of debt to, 435-436  
 Byelle, Patrick. *See* Bayley, Patrick  
 Byer (Biers), Richard  
   account of, 381  
   juror, 344, 346  
   petition of, 344  
 Byrby, William. *See* Bournsby, William

- Cabage, John, attestor, 268  
 Cacique, xxiv, xxiv, xxvi, li, lix  
 Calaway, Caleb. *See* Calloway, Caleb  
 Callaway, Mr. ———, appraiser, 291  
 Callaway, Caleb. *See* Calloway, Caleb  
 Callen, Matthew. *See* Kelly, Matthew  
 Calley, Matthew. *See* Kelly, Matthew  
 Callin, Matthew. *See* Kelly, Matthew  
 Calliway, Caleb. *See* Calloway, Caleb  
 Calloway (Calaway, Callaway, Caliway), Caleb (Calib)  
   appraiser, 10, 234, 301, 395  
   attorney, 290, 299  
   debt to, 390  
   deposition concerning, 190, 191-192  
   inventory by, 353, 395n  
   juror, 94, 131, 287, 290, 293, 300  
   justice, lxxiv, 74, 386, 387, 390, 393, 400, 402, 406  
   payment to, 433  
   proves landrights, 403  
   witness, 35, 85, 97, 116-117, 127, 157  
 Calloway, Caleb v. Crosland, John, estate of, 396  
 Calloway, Caleb, and Barrow, John, guardians  
   Hancock, John v. Lillington, Alexander, 126, 137-138, 149, 173, 174, 175-176, 190-192  
 Calloway, Caleb, and Gidion, Benjamin v. Taylor, Juliana, 35, 57-58  
 Calloway, Sarah, witness, 370  
 Cally, Matthew. *See* Kelly, Matthew  
 Caly, Matthew. *See* Kelly, Matthew  
 Cambbell, Hugh. *See* Campbell, Hugh  
 Cambell, Hugh. *See* Campbell, Hugh  
 Cambers, George. *See* Chambers, George  
 Campbell (Cambbell, Cambell, Campell), Hugh  
   attorney, 177, 190, 206, 210, 237, 243, 263, 266, 288, 292, 295, 302  
   witness, 207, 276  
 Campbell, Hugh v. Fewox, James, 288, 295, 307-308  
 Campbell, Hugh v. King, David, 288, 295  
 Campell, Hugh. *See* Campbell, Hugh  
 Canady (Cannadie, Kanady, Kenady, Keniday), Patrick  
   juror, 36, 37, 267, 370, 389, 391  
   witness, 27, 41-42, 390  
 Cannadie, Patrick. *See* Canady, Patrick  
 Cannon, Robert, estate of, 450  
 Cannon, Uriah, 449  
   will of debt from, 444  
   juror, 32  
 Cape Fear, lxi, 217. *See also* Carolina, north and east of Cape Fear  
 Cape Fear colony, xviii, xix, xxixiii  
 Cape Fear region, xvii  
 Cape Fear River, xviii  
 Cape Romaia, xviii  
 Capias ad satisfaciendum, 83, 101, 120-121, 123, 199  
 Capps, Richard (Deanes, Jane v.), 363  
 Carleton (Carlleton, Karlton), Arthur (Arthur)  
   juror, 131, 133, 391  
   witness, 73, 74, 83, 89  
 Carleton, Arthur. *See* Carleton, Arthur  
 Carolina, north and east of Cape Fear, lxi, 148-152, 154-166, 168, 169, 198, 199, 254, 279. *See also* North Carolina  
 Carolina, province of, 3, 4, 49, 50, 69, 104, 144, 152, 167, 170, 172, 182, 214-217, 226, 240, 244, 246, 277, 280, 302, 305, 317, 326, 383, 399, 423, 424, 431, 443, 453  
   boundaries of, xvi  
   charters granting, xv-xvi  
   plans of government for, xvi-xix, xxi-xxvii, lxi, lxxi-lxxii  
   proposed division of, xxxiv-xl  
 Carpenter, Henry (Twegger, John v.), 125, 136  
 Carr, Mr. ———, 451  
 Carrell, Anthony, juror, 377, 378  
 Carrell, Anthony (Scott, Stephen v.), 377  
 Carteret, Sir George, xvi, xvii  
 Carteret, Peter, xx, xl, xli, xlv, lxviii  
   appoints attorney, lxv  
   commission from, xxx  
   commissions and instructions to, xvii, xxix, xxxvii, xxxviii, xli, lv  
   councilor, xvii  
   governor, xxix, xxxvii, xxxviii, 3, 4, 6n  
   justice, 3, 4  
   leaves Albemarle, xxix, xxxviii, xxxix, xlv  
   letter from, xlv  
   letter to, xxxiii, lxxdiii  
   secretary, xvii, 6  
 Carteret Precinct, lxvi, lxviii, 9, 11  
 Carteret Precinct Court. *See under* Precinct courts  
 Carton, William, attestor, 73  
 Cartrick, Anne. *See* Cartwright, Anne  
 Cartwright (Cartrick), Anne (An) v. Penniwell, Robert, 21, 30  
 Cartwright, Anne (White, Thomas v.), 124, 162-163  
 Cartwright, Thomas  
   appraiser, 97  
   land of, 104  
 Cary, Miles, Jr., attestor, 401  
 Case, action of, 13, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 36, 40, 58, 59, 64, 66, 67, 68, 70, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 83, 84, 85, 86, 90, 92, 96, 97, 112, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 129, 130, 132, 134, 135, 136, 138, 151, 152, 155, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 173, 174, 175,

# INDEX

- 177, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 211, 219,  
224, 225, 228, 231, 233, 234, 236, 237,  
242, 244, 245, 246, 247, 249, 250, 252,  
253, 254, 255, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261,  
266, 267, 271, 272, 274, 276, 283, 284,  
296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 306, 308, 311,  
312, 318, 321-322, 323, 324, 325, 327,  
334, 338, 339, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345,  
347, 348, 349, 352, 354, 356, 357, 358,  
360, 361, 363, 364, 365, 367, 368, 370,  
371, 372, 374, 377, 380, 381, 382, 385,  
386, 387, 388, 389, 391, 394, 395, 396,  
397, 398, 402, 403, 411, 412, 425, 426,  
427, 428. *See also* Trespass on the case
- Castleton, George. *See* Castleton, George
- Castleton, John, 406
- Cashake Creek, 317
- Castle, Walter, 404
- Castleton (Caselton), George  
attorney, 358  
bond of, 349, 371  
embezzlement by, 363-364  
juror, 356, 357, 379  
wife of, 370, 377
- Castleton, George v. Gonsalvo, Lawrence, 377
- Castleton, George (Manwaring, Stephen v.)  
[1, 2, 3, 4], 423-424
- Castleton, Hannah, order concerning, 364, 377
- Casiletons (Casletons) Creek, 35, 57, 286, 292
- Catchmaid, Edward, atty. of v. Duckenfeild,  
William, 174, 177, 181-188, 199, 206,  
215-216, 223, 232-233, 256. *See also*  
Catchmaid, Edward, atty. of v. Wood,  
Hazelelponne, and Jones, Francis and  
Susanah
- Catchmaid, Edward, atty. of v. Wood, Hazel-  
eelpone, and Jones, Francis and Susanah,  
260, 287, 293. *See also* Catchmaid, Ed-  
ward, atty. of v. Duckenfeild, William
- Cattle, xx, 14, 432  
attached, 35, 66, 69, 88, 90, 148, 208,  
279, 282, 283  
in dispute, 51, 52, 85, 96, 107, 140, 276,  
290, 299-300, 310, 339, 350, 372, 384-  
385, 424  
gift of, 334, 335, 338, 341, 392, 393  
hunting of, 140, 207, 212, 238, 268, 270  
inherited, 10, 11, 351, 363  
killing or maiming of, 13, 195, 196, 207,  
238, 322  
payment in, 91, 130, 262, 289, 297, 349,  
354, 433  
sold, 44, 50, 53, 205, 207, 213, 214, 231,  
355, 453, 454  
stealing of, 179, 193, 194
- Cattle marks. *See* Livestock marks
- Caufield, Elizabeth, executrix, 250
- Caufield, Robert, estate of, 250
- Cause not actionable, 44, 100, 107
- Causeway (Causee), 81
- Caveat, 84, 139, 202, 354, 360, 394, 396
- Ceester, Robert, estate in custody of, 250
- Cellry, Matew, attessor, 149
- Certifications, 181, 185, 187, 188, 226, 227,  
250, 303, 304, 305
- Chadwick, James, customs commissioner, 217
- Chalton, William, attessor, 74
- Chambar, Edmund. *See* Chambers, Edmund
- Chamberlain of Carolina, xxiv
- Chamberlin (Chamberly), John, juror, 374
- Chamberly, John. *See* Chamberlin, John
- Chambers, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Brown, \_\_\_\_\_, 396
- Chambers (Chambar), Edmund (Edmond)  
bill of debt from, 443-444  
payment by, 397
- Chambers, Edmund, exec. of v. Dan, John, 85,  
95, 114, 123
- Chambers, Edmund, exec. of (Mansell, Wil-  
liam v.), 85, 117
- Chambers, Edward, conveyance to, 104
- Chambers (Cambers), George  
conveyance to, 263  
juror, 261, 264, 267, 268
- Chancellor of Carolina, xxiv
- Chancey, Edmond. *See* Chancy, Edmond
- Chancy, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, payment by, 5
- Chancy (Chancey), Edmond (Edmond), es-  
tate of, lxxx, 10, 348, 350
- Chancy, Edmond (Risrod, Robert v.), 4-5
- Chancy, Edmond v. Risrod, Robert, 4-5
- Chancy, Edmond, estate of (Culpeper, John  
v.), 339-340
- Chancy, Edmond (Edward), Jr., guardian of,  
350, 354
- Chapman, \_\_\_\_\_, attessor, 444
- Chapman, John, 406; witness, 390
- Chapman, William, juror, 369
- Chapman, William (Manwaring, Stephen v.),  
101, 120-121, 123-124
- Chapman, William (Wilkinson, William v.),  
334
- Charles I, xvii
- Charles II, xvi, 216, 217
- Charles, Samuel, juror, 208
- Charles, Samuel (Davenport, Richard v.), 174,  
175, 179, 198, 207, 209, 212, 259
- Charles Town, New England, 187, 217
- Charleton (Charlton), William  
appraiser, 138, 180  
juror, 36, 37, 262, 290, 291, 300, 301  
witness, 35, 46, 89, 220-221, 291, 300-301
- Charleton, William (Evans, Thomas v.), 425
- Charlton, William. *See* Charleton, William
- Charter of 1663, xv-xvi, xx, xxi; of 1665, xvi,  
xxv
- Chase, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 52
- Chase, Joseph, 418
- Chaston, John. *See* Cheston, John
- Chattels. *See* Goods and chattels
- Chepsy, William, witness, 238

- Chesson, John. *See* Cheston, John  
 Chested, Richard. *See* Cheston, Richard  
 Chesten, Richard. *See* Cheston, Richard  
 Chester, England, county of, xviii  
 [Cheston], Comfort, 201  
 Cheston, Comfort (Cumfort), administratrix,  
 235, 264. *See also* Petit, Comfort  
 Cheston (Chaston, Chesson), John  
   appraiser, 138  
   conveyance from, 340  
   juror, 431  
 Cheston (Chested, Chesten, Chestone), Rich-  
   ard, 406  
   bill of debt from, 444  
   juror, 88, 96, 97, 114, 402  
 Chestone, Richard. *See* Cheston, Richard  
 Chestone, Sarah, 406  
 Chevin, Mr. ———, 329  
 Chevin, Nathaniel (Nathaniell)  
   clerk court, 276  
   juror, 291, 301  
 Chevin, Nathaniel v. Biggs, John, 202, 325  
 Chevin, Nathaniel v. Daw, [Nicholas], 202  
 Chevin, Nathaniel v. Hancock, William, 202  
 Chevin, [Nathaniel] v. Murrell, [Edward], 325  
 Chevin, Nathaniel v. Williamson, Amy, 202  
 Chew, Elizabeth, conveyance from, 452  
 Chew, Joseph  
   conveyance from, 452  
   deposition concerning, 421  
   juror, 262, 268, 339, 341, 384  
   witness, 214, 231, 239, 325  
 Chew, Joseph v. Farlow, James, admr. Barlow,  
   Hugh, 339  
 Chew, Joseph v. Lear, John, execs. of, 301  
 Chew, Joseph (Linch, Michael and Elizabeth,  
   adms. v.), 290, 299, 314-315  
 Chew, Joseph v. Pollock, Thomas, 266  
 Chief Justice of Carolina, xxiv  
 Chinenis, William, attestor, 454  
 Chipsey, William, witness, 325  
 Chowan area. *See* Albemarle area  
 Chowan County Courthouse, xiii  
 Chowan Indians, 95  
 Chowan (Chewan, Chowon) Precinct, lxvi,  
   lxxxiii, lxxxiv, 20, 38, 69, 71, 144, 187,  
   220, 223, 265, 278, 285, 294, 299, 310,  
   316, 322, 328, 333, 337, 341, 363, 387,  
   388, 396, 420, 422, 452  
 Chowan Precinct Court. *See under* Precinct  
   courts  
 Chowan River, 313, 336  
 Crisp, Nicholas. *See* Crisp, Nicholas  
 Churcill, William, attestor, 454  
 Civil jurisdiction, xxv-xxvi, lxxiii-lxxii  
 Clancey, Thomas. *See* Clancy, Thomas  
 Clancy (Clancey), Thomas  
   bill of debt from, 443  
   estate of, 411  
   factor, 138-139, 234, 244, 245  
   shipment to, 451  
 Clancy, Thomas (Haskins, Hanaball v.), 443n  
 Clancy, Thomas (Slaughter, Thomas v.), 13  
 Clancy, Thomas, admr. of (Haskins, Hana-  
   ball v.), 443n  
 Clapper, John, attestor, 136  
 Clapper, John ([Crown] v.), 139, 149, 180  
 Clapper, John v. Mansell, William, 236, 240,  
   257, 261  
 Clare (Clear, Cleare), Timothy (Temathy)  
   conveyance to, 89, 394  
   juror, 90, 91, 93, 94, 389, 402  
   proves landrights, 404  
   witness, 97, 387  
 Clarendon, county of, xviii  
 Clarendon, Edward, Earl of, xvi, lv  
 Clark, Capt. ———, 152  
 Clark, Eleazer, 415  
 Clark (Clarke), George, administrator, 431-  
   432  
 Clark, George (Lillington, Alexander, and Hart-  
   ley, Susannah v.), 21, 29-30, 68-69. *See*  
   also Clark, George, attys. of (Wilkison,  
   William v.)  
 Clark, George, atty. of v. Pricklove, Samuel,  
   375  
 Clark, George, atty. of v. Tarkington, John,  
   376  
 Clark, George, atty. of v. Wright, John, 374-  
   375  
 Clark, George, attys. of (Wilkison, William  
   v.), 402. *See also* Clark, George (Lilling-  
   ton, Alexander, and Hartley, Susannah v.)  
 Clark (Clarke), John, 285, 431, 445  
 Clark (Clarke), Mary. *See* Collins, William,  
   and Clark, Mary  
 Clark (Clarke), Thomas, 355, 433  
   appraiser, 138  
   juror, 37, 206, 262, 288, 295, 337, 339, 372  
   surety, 362  
 Clark, Thomas v. Godwin, Thomas, exec.  
   Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, execx.  
   Sothel, Seth, 258, 273, 289, 296, 308.  
   *See also* Clark, Thomas v. Lear, [John],  
   exec.  
 Clark, Thomas (Hill, Isaac v.), lxxx, 339, 342  
 Clark, Thomas v. Lear, [John], exec., 203. *See*  
   also Clark, Thomas v. Godwin, Thomas,  
   exec. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, execx.  
   Sothel, Seth  
 Clark, Thomas (Simons, Argill v.), 427  
 Clark, Thomas v. White, Thomas and Diana  
   [1, 2], 28, 58-59  
 Clarke, Mrs. ———, 446  
 Clarke, George. *See* Clark, George  
 Clarke, John. *See* Clark, John  
 Clarke, Mary. *See* Clark, Mary  
 Clarke, Sam, customs commissioner, 217  
 Clarke, Thomas. *See* Clark, Thomas

# INDEX

- Clay, Henry, 214, 404, 406  
 Clay, Henry, Jr., 406  
 Clay, Mary, 406  
 Clay, Precilla, 406  
 Clear, Timothy. *See* Clare, Timothy  
 Cleare, Timothy. *See* Clare, Timothy  
 Cliffe, Jane. *See* Hunt, John, and Cliffe, Jane  
 Clifford, Thomas, *xiii*  
 Cloth, 432  
   broadcloth, 448  
   burlap (borelaps), 448  
   calamanco, 309  
   cambric, 307  
   canvas, 16  
   crepe, 244, 245  
   diaper, 447  
   dowlas, 326, 449  
   flaxen yarn, 345  
   "garlents," 326  
   [hamburg], 245  
   holland, 307, 450  
   homespun (home cloth), 113, 326  
   kenting, 159, 307, 448, 449  
   kersey (carsey), 113, 220  
   lace, 144, 159, 307  
   linen, 16, 244, 245, 262, 309, 326, 447, 448  
   linsey-woolsey, 326  
   muslin, 307, 329, 446  
   osnaburg, 151, 244, 245, 326, 447, 448  
   penistone, 244, 245  
   serge (sharge), 113, 220, 244, 245, 309  
   shalloon, 448  
   silk, 307, 447, 448  
   stuff, 152, 244, 245, 309  
   woolen, 32, 326  
   yarn, 326  
   *See also* Sewing equipment  
 Clothing, jewelry, etc., 32, 53, 100, 130, 220, 326, 429  
   aprons, 307, 326  
   breeches, 16, 222, 309, 326, 422, 431  
   buckles, 431  
   buttons, 113, 379, 431, 448  
   coats, jackets, 220, 309, 431  
   combs, 447  
   gloves, 307  
   handkerchiefs, 143, 307, 450  
   headgear, 4, 16, 144, 181, 210, 244, 245, 307, 422, 431, 450  
   laces, 244, 245  
   night-rail, 307  
   ring, 220, 431  
   shifts, 307, 326  
   shirts, 326, 334, 422, 450  
   shoes, 143, 230, 246, 248, 326, 422, 447  
   spectacles, 446  
   stockings, 16, 220, 244, 245, 326, 446, 447, 449  
   "sute of night," 307  
   waistcoat, 16, 309, 326  
   watch, 431  
 Coates, Abigail v. Durant, George, 360  
 Coates, James  
   child apprenticed to, 375  
   juror, 352  
   witness, 354  
 Cob, Sarah, 56  
 Cob, Thomas, 56  
 Cobb, Thomas (Hartley, Susannah v.), 393, 394  
 Cock, Samuel. *See* Helly, Christopher, and Cock, Samuel  
 Cock, Samuel ([Proprietors] v.), 346  
 Cock, Samuel, estate of (Philpott, John v.), 380  
 Cock, Samuel, estate of (Wingate, John v.), 378-379  
 Cock, Thomas, 261  
 Coffin (Coffin), Francis, juror, 289, 290, 298, 300  
 Coffin, Francis. *See* Coffin, Francis  
 Colleton, Sir John, *xvi*, *xxxii*, *xxxiii*  
 Collier, Ann v. Hutchinson, John, 359  
 Collings, William. *See* Collins, William  
 Collins (Collings), William, 53, 444  
   to administer oath, 128  
   appraiser, 288, 295, 411  
   auditor, 234  
   inventory by, 236  
   juror, 96, 97, 131, 133, 267, 268  
   justice, 51  
   payment by, 411  
   witness, 86, 104, 108, 131, 268, 370  
 Collins, William. *See* Smith, Edward, and Collins, William  
 Collins, William v. Lamb, Mary, admrx. Lamb, Joshua, 26-27, 35-36, 47-48, 59-60, 84, 92, 123, 145-147  
 Collins, William v. Wallis, Robert, 203  
 Collins, William, and Clark, Mary, execs. (Sothel, Seth, exexc. of v.), 86, 95, 115, 123  
 Collyer, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Hodgson, \_\_\_\_\_, 362  
 Colonies, subdivisions of precincts, *xxiv*  
 Coltraps, 63  
 Comander, \_\_\_\_\_, atty. Blague, Newcomb v. Kitching, \_\_\_\_\_, 203  
 Comander (Commander), Joseph  
   administrator, 18  
   attorney, 189  
   auditor, 211  
   creditor, 449  
   garnishee, 83, 92, 123  
   servant of, 36  
 Comingford, Richard. *See* Commiforth, Richard  
 Commander, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, bill of debt to, 445  
 Commander, Joseph. *See* Comander, Joseph  
 Commander of Southern Plantation, *xv*, *xxv*

- Comminforth (Comingford), Richard, bill of debt from, 437
- Commission of the peace, lxvii, lxx
- Commissions of officials, xvii, xix, xx, xxix, xxxviii, xli, xlii, xlv, xlvii, xlviii, liti, liv, lv, lxi, 9, 102, 216-218, 240
- Common-council, xxvi
- Common law, 29, 46, 73, 91, 107, 120, 132, 140, 152, 225, 252, 269, 293
- Complaints, 9, 95, 140, 158-159, 193, 196, 207, 219, 298, 299, 346, 351, 353, 357, 364, 370, 421
- Concessions and Agreement, xviii-xix, xxxiii-xxxiv
- Conden, Patrick, 448
- Cone, Cath v. Outlaw, Jo, 4
- Confession of judgment, 128, 129, 135, 141, 209, 354, 360, 361, 365, 369, 374, 375, 402, 403
- Conner, Michael, juror, 392
- Conquest, Edward, 99
- Consent, consent judgment, 35, 46, 99, 260, 266
- Constable, xxvi  
 appointment of, 9, 346  
 duties of, 60, 149, 419  
 fees of, 373
- Constable of Carolina, xxiv
- Contempt, xlv, 18, 33, 43, 179, 219, 291, 301, 351, 362, 364
- Continuance. *See* Actions—continued
- Contract  
 action involving, 27, 34, 36, 40, 76, 212  
 attorney empowered to make, 183, 184, 302-303  
 exemption from action to enforce, xxxvi  
*See also* Agreement; Assumption; Covenant; Promise
- Convention of 1652, xln
- Conveyance  
 acknowledged, 268, 286, 292, 393  
 attorney empowered to acknowledge, 400  
 attorney empowered to make, 105, 183, 305, 399  
*See also* Assignment; Bill of sale; Deed of gift; Deed of sale; Indenture of sale
- Conyer, Charles, attesor, 286
- Cook, John. *See* Cooke, John
- Cooke, Elizabeth, executrix, 262
- Cooke, Francis, 15
- Cooke (Cook), John  
 appraiser, 235  
 attesor, 400  
 estate of, 262
- Cooke, Mary, 15
- Cooper, James (White, Thomas v.), 203
- Cooper, Thomas (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 25, 75-76
- Cooper, William, attesor, 180, 181
- Copartnership. *See* Partnership
- Corn  
 attached, 66  
 debt for, 143, 450  
 destroyed or injured, xx, 27-28, 39  
 divided among sharers, 16  
 harvest of, 47, 63, 350, 364  
 payment in, lxii, 83, 143, 144, 161, 169, 233, 247, 248, 344, 363, 381, 383, 426, 429, 442
- Corn field, 452
- Coroner's jury. *See* Jury—to conduct inquest on a death
- Coscoponum River, 212. *See also* Scoponum River
- Cosstin, Francis, 449
- Costs of court  
 defendant to pay, xlviii, 5, 6, 9, 12, 13, 31, 32, 36, 37, 46, 47, 89, 91, 92, 94, 99, 100, 129, 131, 137, 178, 205, 209, 210, 211, 213, 235, 238, 261, 266, 267, 268, 289, 293, 295, 296, 297, 333, 337, 338, 339, 340, 342, 343, 344, 345, 347, 348, 349, 352, 354, 355, 356, 357, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 379, 380, 388, 396, 397, 402, 403, 412  
 informer to pay, 180, 261  
 itemized, 12, 67, 200, 312-313, 329  
 plaintiff and defendant to pay, 333, 338, 350  
 plaintiff to pay, 4, 5, 30, 33, 34, 39, 40, 90, 91, 93, 96, 97, 100, 129, 131, 132, 133, 135, 136, 137, 139, 140, 141, 142, 176, 177, 204, 207, 209, 211, 233, 261, 262, 264, 266, 267, 290, 292, 299, 300, 339, 341, 342, 345, 347, 351, 353, 354, 359, 362, 365, 372, 377, 388, 389, 403, 404, 412  
 prayer for discharge from, 107  
 provost marshal or sheriff to pay, 299, 351  
 sued for, 21, 46, 58, 59, 74, 75, 77, 120, 148, 199, 226, 274, 275, 277, 279, 282, 285, 312, 318, 320, 322, 323, 349, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429  
 surety to pay, 87  
*See also* Damages and costs
- Council, grand council, xlii, l, lviii, lxvi, 205  
 administrative and executive functions of, xix, xxiv, xxvii-xxviii, xxx, xxxvii, xxxviii, xliii, xlv, xlviii, liv, lx, lxvii, lxxii, 423  
 clerk of, 3, 12, 110, 149  
 composition of, xix, xxvii-xxviii  
 judicial functions of, xix, xx, xxiv, xxvii-xxviii, l, lxii-lxvi, lxviii, lxx, lxxi-lxxii, lxxvii, lxxxi-lxxxiii, 13, 15, 19, 20, 29, 64, 71, 72, 74, 80, 81, 94m, 98, 110-111, 139, 149, 154, 225, 232, 287, 286, 326, 327, 421  
 legislative functions of, xvii, xix, xxiv-xxv, xxvii-xxviii, xxviii-xxviii, lxi  
 members of, liv, lv-lvi, lxxii-lxxxiii, lxxxiv,

## INDEX

- 3, 4n, 6n, 7n, 12n, 186, 318  
 powers of, xvii, xix, xxiv-xxv, xxvii-xxviii, xlviii  
 provisions in Concessions and Agreement regarding, xix  
 provisions in Fundamental Constitutions regarding, xxiv-xxv  
 provisions in temporary plan regarding, xxvii-xxviii  
*See also* Assistants; Deputies of proprietors; Governor and council  
 Council, Massachusetts, 186, 227  
 Council, Virginia, xv, xvii, xxxvii, xliii, xlv  
 Councilors, xxiv  
 Counell, Joseph, attester, 8  
 Counterfeiting, 270, 302  
 Counties of Carolina  
   under Concessions and Agreement, xviii-xix  
   under Fundamental Constitutions, xxiii, xxvii  
 Country commodities, payment in, 14, 59, 87, 98, 141, 160-161, 277-278, 288, 295, 316, 319, 367, 368, 443, 444. *See also* Barter; also particular commodities  
 County Court, 12n, 14, 21, 68, 74, 119, 194, 325, 382, 383, 384, 386, 426n, 430n  
   clerk of, lxx, lxxi, lxxiv, lxxix, 75, 120, 121, 281, 338, 340, 349, 355, 371, 373, 383, 387, 400  
   composition of, xxv, lxix-lxxii, lxxix-lxxxiv  
   documents recorded by order of, 398-400  
   establishment of, lxiii, lxix-lxx  
   executive officer of, lxx, lxxi  
   identification of records of, lxxviii-lxxxv  
   jurisdiction of, xxv-xxvi, lxiii, lxx-lxxii, lxxix-lxxx, lxxxv  
   justices of, lxix, lxix-lxxxii, lxxxiv, 74, 120, 333, 336, 337, 339, 341, 342, 343-344, 346, 347, 349, 351, 352, 355, 356, 358, 360, 364, 366, 369, 371, 373, 376, 378, 380, 386, 387, 390, 391, 393, 400, 402, 406  
   proceedings of, 74-75, 120, 333-355, 356-366, 369-380, 385-386, 387-398, 402-406, 407n  
 Court accounts, 62-63  
 Court of Albemarle, 7  
 Court of Chancery, lxx, 3, 40, 44, 54, 57, 89, 91, 107, 118, 132, 141, 142n, 148, 150, 152, 153n, 225, 251, 252  
   clerk of, 108, 120  
   composition of, lxiii, lxxi, lxxii  
   dockets of, 29, 86, 125-126, 203n, 324-325  
   justices of, 100, 101, 140, 142, 212, 213, 239, 270, 271  
   proceedings of, 3, 46-47, 98-101, 140-142, 212-213, 239, 270-271, 324-325  
   *See also* Bill in chancery; Equity; Petition in chancery  
 Court of Grand Council, lxx, 10-11, 15  
 Court records  
   destruction and loss of, xiii-xiv, lxxiv-lxxv, 3n  
   identification of, lxxvii-lxxxv, 12n, 45n, 48n, 99n, 101n, 141n, 142n, 324n, 325n, 326n, 327n, 328n, 343n, 352n, 355n, 390n, 391n, 393n, 394n, 395n, 397n, 402n, 406n, 411n, 423n, 426n, 428n, 429n, 432n, 443n, 446n, 450n, 451n  
   location of, xiii-xiv, lxxv  
   microfilm copies of, xiv  
   period covered by, xiv  
 Court of Salem, Massachusetts, 7  
 Court system  
   abuses in, xliii-xliv, lxxi-lxxii  
   organization of, lxiii-lxxii  
 Courts of assize, xxv, xxvi  
 Covenant, 154-155, 239, 252, 271, 423. *See also* Agreement; Assumption; Contract; Promise  
 Cox, Daniell (Danniell), juror, 361, 362, 372  
 Cox, Daniell v. Muns, Thomas, 429  
 [Coxae], Anne, witness, 387  
 Craddock (Craddock), Richard, juror, 341, 356, 357  
 Craddock, Richard. *See* Craddock, Richard  
 Craford, William. *See* Crawford, William  
 Craford, William. *See* Crawford, William  
 Crag, William, juror, 33  
 Cragg (Cragge, Craig, Craigg, Craigge), Richard  
   attester, 49, 148  
   bill of sale to, 350  
   juror, 369, 394  
   to partition land, 380  
 Cragg, Richard v. Robison, John, admr. Phil. Pott, John, 127, 137, 149  
 Cragge, Richard. *See* Cragg, Richard  
 Craig, Richard. *See* Cragg, Richard  
 Craigg, Richard. *See* Cragg, Richard  
 Craigg, Richard. *See* Cragg, Richard  
 Craven, county of, xviii  
 Craven, William, Lord, xvi  
 Crawford, Capt. ———, appraiser, 9  
 Crawford, W. F., justice, 6. *See also* Crawford, William  
 Crawford (Craford, Craford), William, 416  
   attorney, xlvn, xlviii  
   council member, liv, lvin, 9, 11  
   executor, 10  
   guardian, 10  
   justice, 9, 11  
   letter from, 450-451  
   witness, 413, 434  
   *See also* Crawford, W. F.  
 Crawford, William v. Rowden, Mr. ———, admr. Stevens, Nicholas, 5  
 Crawford, William, atty. Blogg, Samuel v. Pricklove, Samuel, 9  
 Crech, Henry. *See* Creech, Henry



- Creech (Crech), Henry (Henery)  
 juror, 33  
 witness, 383, 386  
 Criminal jurisdiction, xxv-xxvi, lxiii-lxxdi  
 Crisp (Chrisp, Crispe), Nicholas, 329  
 administrator, 133  
 attesor, 46  
 juror, 394  
 Crisp, Nicholas. *See* Crisp, Nicholas  
 Critchell, Jeane, 405  
 Cromptey, John  
 juror, 352  
 will of, lxviii  
 Crop-sharing, 16  
 Crosland, John, estate of (Calloway, Caleb v.), 396  
 Crosland, John, estate of (Gillam, Thomas v.), 396  
 Crosland, John, estate of (Harvey, Thomas v.), 396  
 Crosland, John, estate of (Lillington, Alexander v.), 396  
 [Crown] v. Clapper, John, 139, 149, 180  
 [Crown] v. Dick, a Negro slave, 412  
 Crown v. Fewox, James [1], 175, 207, 238  
 239, 241, 259, 270  
 Crown v. Fewox, James [2], 270, 302, 308-309  
 Crown v. Haskins, Margret, 175, 179, 208.  
*See also* Crown v. Murrell, Edward;  
 Crown v. Murrell, Edward, and Haskins,  
 Margret  
 [Crown] v. Johnston, Ann, 267  
 Crown v. Jones, Edward, Jr., and Meekins,  
 Sarah, 179-180, 196-198  
 [Crown], v. Jones, Edward, Sr., 179-180, 193-  
 196  
 Crown v. Jones, Edward, Sr., Priscilla, and  
 John, 193-196  
 [Crown] v. King, David, 270, 302  
 [Crown] v. King, Thomas, 392  
 [Crown] v. Lewis, John, 210  
 [Crown] v. Manwaring, Stephen, 179  
 Crown v. Middleton, Peter, 291, 301, 309  
 Crown v. Moline, Ellinor, 208, 210, 211, 219-  
 220, 236  
 Crown v. Murrell, Edward, 179, 208, 209,  
 220-221. *See also* Crown v. Haskins, Marg-  
 ret; Crown v. Murrell, Edward, and  
 Haskins, Margret  
 Crown v. Murrell, Edward, and Biggs, John,  
 175, 179  
 Crown v. Murrell, Edward, and Haskins, Marg-  
 ret, 328. *See also* Crown v. Haskins,  
 Margret; Crown v. Murrell, Edward  
 Crown v. Oneale, Daniel, and Mathews, Jone,  
 385-386  
 [Crown] v. Pead, Timothy, and Thomas,  
 Charles, 18-20, 43, 60  
 [Crown] v. Penrice, Francis, and Ewins, Mary,  
 237, 259, 264  
 Crown v. Philpott, John, 84, 87, 93-94, 108-  
 112  
 [Crown] v. Rooks, Richard, 60  
 [Crown] v. Russell, Daniel and Anne, admsrs.  
 Ward, Francis, 291, 301-302  
 Crown v. Scarbrough, George, 206, 209, 221-  
 222  
 [Crown] v. Shreeves, William, 396  
 [Crown] v. Towler, Mathias, 43  
 Crown v. Tulle, Mark, 19  
 [Crown] v. White, Robert and Vincent, 325,  
 397, 398  
 Crown v. Wilkison, William, 84, 89, 178  
 Crown. *See* *prosecutions in name of proprietors*  
 [Cuetupcaming] River, 231  
 Cull, Thomas, conveyance to, 452  
 Culle, John, account against estate of, 15-16  
 Cullen (Cullon), Thomas, 433  
 conveyance to, 336  
 council member, liv, 3, 4, 6n  
 justice, lxxx, 3, 4, 6, 7, 333, 336, 337, 339,  
 341, 342  
 takes possession of goods, 5  
 Cullen, Thomas v. Hurst, Thomas, 359  
 Cullen, Thomas v. Woollard, William [1],  
 334  
 Cullen, Thomas v. Woollard, William [2],  
 lxxdi, 341  
 Cullen, Thomas, Jr., attesor, 452  
 Cullon, Thomas. *See* Cullen, Thomas  
 Culpepper, John. *See* Culpeper, John  
 Culpeper, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_ (Rice, Morgan v.),  
 9  
 Culpeper, Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, 10, 53  
 Culpeper (Cullepper), John, 417  
 administrator, 3, 5  
 attorney, 3, 5  
 customs collector, li  
 estate of, 22, 290, 298  
 juror, 347, 350  
 road for, 350  
 slave of, 353  
 trial of, li, liii  
 Culpeper, John v. Burnby, John, 354  
 Culpeper, John v. Chancy, Edmond, estate of,  
 339-340  
 Culpeper, John v. Hartley, Francis, 152  
 Culpeper, John v. Heath, Thomas, 348-349  
 Culpeper, John (Johnson, William v.), 334  
 Culpeper, John v. Johnson, William [1], 33  
 Culpeper, John v. Johnson, William [2], 347  
 Culpeper, John (Jones, Richard v.), 351-352  
 Culpeper, John, atty. Berkeley, Sir William,  
 and admr. Stephens, Samuel v. Smewin,  
 Herman, 5  
 Culpeper, John, atty. Berkeley, Sir William,  
 and admr. Stephens, Samuel v. Wellwood,  
 Andrew, 5  
 Culpeper, John, execc. of (Brockhos, Anthony,  
 and adms. Larkin, James, atty. of v.), 234,

# INDEX

- 235, 244-245, 257, 260, 289-290, 298.  
*See also* Culpeper, John, execx. of (Brockhos, Anthony, atty. of v.); Culpeper, John, execx. of (Brockhos, Anthony, and Larkin, James, atty. of v.)
- Culpeper, John, execx. of (Brockhos, Anthony, atty. of v.), 127, 138-139, 155. *See also* Culpeper, John, execx. of (Brockhos, Anthony, and admsrs. Larkin, James, atty. of v.); Culpeper, John, execx. of (Brockhos, Anthony, and Larkin, James, atty. of v.)
- Culpeper, John, execx. of (Brockhos, Anthony, and Larkin, James, atty. of v.), 203, 224. *See also* Culpeper, John, execx. of (Brockhos, Anthony, and admsrs. Larkin, James, atty. of v.); Culpeper, John, execx. of (Brockhos, Anthony, atty. of v.)
- Culpeper, John, execx. of (Duckenfeild, William v.), 126, 141, 150
- Culpeper, John, execx. of (Hartley, Francis, execx. of v.), 126, 137, 142, 152-154
- Culpeper, John, execx. of v. Lamb, Joshua, admrx. of, 233, 256-257, 276
- Culpeper, John, execx. of v. Lamb, Mary, atty. of, 173
- Culpeper, John, execx. of (Shrimpton, Samuel v.), 212-213, 225-228, 325. *See also* Culpeper, John, execx. of (Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v.) [1, 2]
- Culpeper, John, execx. of (Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v.) [1], 123, 133. *See also* Culpeper, John, execx. of (Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v.) [2]; Culpeper, John, execx. of (Shrimpton, Samuel v.)
- Culpeper, John, execx. of (Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v.) [2], 173-174, 176-177. *See also* Culpeper, John, execx. of (Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v.) [1]; Culpeper, John, execx. of (Shrimpton, Samuel v.)
- Culpeper, John and wife (Burnby, John, Sr. v.), 356
- Culpeper, Margaret, administratrix, 10
- Culpeper, Margaret v. Therrill, William, 9
- Culpeper, Sarah, 22, 150, 245. *See also* Henley, Sarah
- Culpeper's Rebellion, xxx, li-lv
- Current money. *See* Country commodities, payment in
- Currer, John, 335; attorney, 340
- Currer, Sarah, 335
- Currey (Curry), William, attestor, 286
- Currey, William v. Durant, Ann, execx. Durant, George, 85, 96, 112-113, 136, 150
- Currituck (Coratuck, Coretock, Corotack, Cororotuck, Corotocke, Corratock, Corrotuck, Corrotucke, Couratuck, Cowratuck, Curatuck, Curituck, Curratuck, Curretuck, Curtoak), lxxxiv, 49, 50, 52, 196, 197, 202, 203, 401, 418, 419, 436, 437. *See also* Currituck Precinct
- Currituck, Virginia, 103
- Currituck Inlet, xxxix
- Currituck Precinct, lxvi, 44, 172, 188, 193, 194, 195, 200, 255, 285. *See also* Currituck
- Currituck Precinct Court. *See under* Precinct courts
- Curry, William. *See* Currey, William
- [Curtis], William, attestor, 435
- Cuscapanunck River, 140
- Customs, xxxii, xliii, liv, lvii, 279, 348, 368, 413, 414-420, 434. *See also* Penny-per-pound tax
- Customs collector, deputy collector, xliii, xlvi, xlvi, li, lvi, 414
- commission of, 216-218, 240
- oath of, 102, 205
- Customs, commissioners of, 216, 217, 240, 417, 419
- Customs, comptroller and surveyor of, 418, 419
- fees of, 328
- oath of, 212
- Dalton, Timothy, 185
- Damages
- awarded, 5, 294
- sued for, 19-20, 57, 153, 272, 280, 281
- See also* Damages and costs
- Damages and costs
- awarded, 6, 210, 211, 339, 342, 344, 359
- sued for, 16, 17, 18, 38, 39, 59, 62, 67, 68, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 113, 117, 122, 131, 151, 156, 159, 160, 161, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 198, 199, 218, 219, 224, 228, 231, 241, 243, 244, 246, 247, 248, 249, 253, 271, 274, 275, 283, 284, 307, 308, 310, 311, 314, 315, 316, 321, 322, 327, 367, 368, 381, 382, 383, 385, 386, 387, 423, 424, 425, 426, 428
- See also* Costs of court; Damages
- Damarell, James. *See* Damerill, James
- Damerel, James. *See* Damerill, James
- Damerell, James. *See* Damerill, James
- Damerill (Damarell, Damerel, Damerell), James
- juror, 290, 300
- payment to, 433
- witness, 291, 301, 401, 445
- Dan, Jane, attestor, 50
- Dan (Danna), John, 353
- bill of debt from, 358
- garnishee, 357
- juror, 131, 133, 287, 289, 290, 293, 298, 300, 377, 378, 379
- receipt from, 451
- surety, 128

- witness, 237, 336  
 See also Den, John
- Dan, John (Chambers, Edmund, exec. of v.), 85, 95, 114, 123
- Dan, John (Lamb, Sarah, atty. of v.), 389
- Dan, John ([Proprietors] v.), 362
- Dan, John, atty. (Keeton, John, atty. of v.), 372
- Daniell, Joseph (Wilkison, William v.), 334 [Daniell, Simon], attestor, 435
- Dann, John. See Dan, John
- Danvers, Robert (Snell, Roger v.), 364-365
- Darby, William, juror, 377
- Darman, Richard, juror, 146-147
- Darhmouth, New Hampshire, 185
- Davenport (Davenport, Devenport, Devonport), Richard, 201  
 appraiser, 138, 234  
 attorney, 370  
 juror, 205, 365  
 witness, 371, 385
- Davenport, Richard v. Charles, Samuel, 174, 175, 179, 198, 207, 209, 212, 259
- Davenport, Richard (Wilson, John v.), lxxx, 359, 363
- Davenport, Richard. See Davenport, Richard
- Davies, John. See Davis, John
- Davis, Mr. ———, grand marshal, 422
- Davis, Mr. ——— v. [Therrill], William, execs. of, 335
- Davis, Alis (Ailce, Ailes), bond of, 32, 69-70.  
 See also Wade, Alice
- Davis, Andrew, witness, 390
- Davis, Benjamin, deposition concernig, 418
- Davis, Elizabeth, 264
- Davis, James, witness, 267
- Davis, Jean, 406
- Davis (Davies), John, 336, 406  
 attestor, 352  
 attorney, 374-375  
 council member, 11  
 deed of sale from, 351  
 juror, 176  
 justice, 11  
 release given by, 451-452
- Davis, John v. ———, Lucy, 376
- Davis, John v. Benning, Phillip, 359
- Davis, John v. Biggs, Timothy, estate of, 360
- Davis, John v. Farlow, James, admr. Barlow, Hugh, 340
- Davis, John (Godfrey, William v.), 337
- Davis, John v. Johnson, William, 347
- Davis, John v. Kinsey, John, 347-348
- Davis, John v. Sturgeon, John, 366
- Davis, John v. Waters, William, estate of, 350
- Davis, John v. Woollard, William, 360
- Davis, John, exec. of v. Holland, John, atty. of, 402
- Davis, Robert, bond of, 435
- Davis, Samuel (Samuell)  
 appraiser, 10  
 court held at house of, 3, 4  
 divides estate, 351  
 witness, 325
- Davis, Thomas  
 bond to, 435  
 juror, 344, 346, 379
- Davis, William, 264
- Daw (Dawes), Nicholas  
 bill of debt from, 445  
 juror, 37, 389
- Daw, [Nicholas] (Chevin, Nathaniel v.), 202
- Daw, Nicholas (Relfe, ——— v.), 445
- Dawes, Nicholas. See Daw, Nicholas
- Dawson, ——— v. Lerry, ———, 404
- Dawson, Capt. ———, attestor, 269
- Dawson, Anthony ([Anto.], Anthony)  
 attorney, 265, 287, 292  
 council member, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 175, 176, 178, 204, 206, 207, 210, 232, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 276, 286, 292, 294, 298  
 deed of sale to, 14  
 juror, 389, 391  
 justice, 30, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 48, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 175, 176, 178, 180, 204, 206, 207, 210, 212, 213, 232, 239, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 276, 286, 288, 292, 294, 298, 302  
 letter from, 285  
 petition of, 44  
 proves landrights, 406  
 referee, 391  
 witness, 138, 174, 191, 272, 276
- Dawson, Anthony v. Bentley, William, 44
- Daxter, Simon, 406
- Deadman, John, 406
- Deanes (Deans), George  
 juror, 339, 363, 374  
 surety, 362  
 witness, 374
- Deanes, Jane, administratrix, 362
- Deanes, Jane v. Capps, Richard, 363
- Deanes, William, estate of, 362
- Deans, George. See Deanes, George
- Dear, ———, 313
- Dear (Deare, Deere), George (Georg)  
 administrator, 264  
 bill of sale to, 213  
 informer, 238-239  
 juror, 88, 93, 205, 210, 287, 288, 289, 293, 295, 298  
 proves landrights, 405  
 witness, 238, 241, 259
- Dear, George (Dear, John v.), 425
- Dear, George, admr. Dear, John v. Previt, John, 290, 299-300, 310
- Dear, George, assignee Phelps, Cuthbert v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear, John, exec.

## INDEX

- Lear, Anna, *execx.* Sothel, Seth, 289, 297, 310-311
- Dear (Deare), John, 405
- Dear, John v. Dear, George, 425
- Dear, John, *admr.* of v. Previtt, John, 290, 299-300, 310
- Deare, George. *See* Dear, George
- Deare, John. *See* Dear, John
- Death penalty, *lxviii*, 378
- Deaths, registration of, *xxvi*, *lvi*
- Debt, action of, 9, 16, 17, 20, 21, 23, 24, 26, 28, 30, 32, 36, 59, 60, 61, 62, 68, 69, 75, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 95, 113, 114, 115, 117, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 154, 156, 157, 158, 161, 162, 163, 167, 168, 173, 174, 176, 177, 178, 199, 201, 203, 209, 218, 233, 236, 237, 241, 242, 243, 246, 247, 248, 249, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 265, 266, 272, 275, 284, 292, 295, 299, 307, 311, 314, 315-318, 319, 322, 323, 337, 338, 340, 341, 343, 345, 346, 347, 348, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 374, 375, 376, 377, 379, 380, 381, 382, 391, 397, 403, 404, 424, 426, 427, 428, 429
- Debts
- actions to collect, 5, 9, 11, 13, 14, 17, 18, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 58, 64, 65, 67, 68, 73, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 83, 84, 88, 90, 92, 95, 96, 98, 107, 114, 115, 118-120, 122, 123, 124, 125, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 134, 135, 137, 138, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152-154, 159, 160, 161, 164, 165, 166, 168, 169, 177, 178, 179, 198, 201, 202, 204, 205, 206, 208, 211, 212, 222, 225-231, 233, 236, 237, 246, 253, 257, 258, 261, 262, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 271, 273, 274, 275, 276, 278-280, 283, 284, 287, 288, 289, 291, 292, 293, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 306, 310, 311, 313, 314, 318, 319, 320, 323, 324, 327, 334, 338, 339, 340, 348, 350, 354, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 366, 368, 369, 370, 374, 375, 376, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 393, 394, 395, 396, 402, 411, 425, 426, 427, 428, 430
- attorney empowered to collect or sue for, 8, 48, 102, 105, 106, 112, 142, 145, 170, 181, 188, 189, 200, 302-303, 306, 399, 42-434
- exemption from action to collect, *xxxvi*
- See also* Debt, action of
- Declaration
- amendment of, 412
- error in, 266, 333, 334, 354, 392, 412
- lost, 356
- not delivered, 136
- not filed, 75, 333, 334, 347, 351, 354, 359, 362, 363, 365, 377, 388, 389
- not signed, 136, 354
- requested, 115, 202
- against sheriff, 380
- text of, 16, 17, 18, 58, 59, 62, 67, 68, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 113, 117, 121, 122, 151, 156, 158, 159, 161, 162, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 198, 199, 218, 219, 223, 224, 225, 228, 231, 241, 243, 244, 246, 247, 248, 249, 252, 253, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 280, 283, 284, 306, 307, 308, 310, 311, 312, 314, 315, 318, 321, 322, 323, 327, 366, 367, 368, 381, 382, 384, 386, 387, 423-429
- Deed of gift, 335, 336, 351, 353, 391, 394, 403. *See also* Gift
- Deed of sale, 9, 14, 97, 133, 135, 140, 149, 176, 177, 343, 350, 351, 353, 361, 362, 374, 394, 400, 401. *See also* Assignment; Bill of sale; Conveyance; Indenture of sale
- Deene, John. *See* Den, John
- Deere, George. *See* Dear, George
- De facto government, *xlii*
- Defamation, 28, 37, 39, 83, 91, 223, 258, 263, 280, 281, 294, 351, 356, 359, 364, 388, 393, 424. *See also* Libel; Slander
- Defendant
- absent from county, 22, 24, 25, 127, 273, 363, 376
- arraigned, 291, 301
- arrested, 4, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 90, 92, 95, 96, 97, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 176, 233, 234, 236, 260, 261
- banished before service of writ, 21
- bound over, 18, 19, 40, 41, 43, 84, 89, 139, 175, 179, 208, 237, 238, 259, 261, 264, 270, 351, 353, 371
- committed, 179
- convicted, 94, 206, 210, 222, 291, 301, 309, 345, 346, 352, 362, 376, 378, 385, 396, 397, 412
- dead, 124, 207
- discharged, 43, 178, 180, 208, 209, 261, 264, 349, 351, 354, 357, 364, 373, 412
- escaped, 14, 351
- fails to file answer, 342
- found not guilty, 208, 220, 373
- granted time to answer, 47, 347, 348
- granted time to secure evidence, 179, 260
- indicted, 87, 93-94, 206, 208, 291, 301, 354, 366, 373, 378, 392, 396, 397
- non-appearance of, 30, 32-33, 87, 95, 97, 98, 99, 132, 134, 136, 169, 263, 265, 287, 288, 289, 290, 292, 293, 298, 333, 334, 343, 345, 347, 356, 363, 365, 366, 379, 404
- plea and answer of, 57-58, 149, 367, 368, 369, 429

- plea over-ruled, 234  
pleads guilty, 366, 378  
put under bond for good behavior, 89, 139, 180, 208, 270, 362, 364, 373  
removing estate from county, 22, 257, 290, 298  
submits to court, 208, 220, 351, 364  
subpoenaed, 29, 100, 118  
summoned, 28, 38, 39, 40, 44, 46, 47, 86, 99, 100, 119, 120, 125, 126, 140, 141, 142, 148, 150, 175, 178, 252  
De jure government, xli  
Den, Elizabeth, conveyance from, 49  
Den (Deene, Dene, Denne), John  
bill of debt from, 435, 436  
conveyance from, 44, 49  
See also Dan, John  
Dene, John. See Den, John  
Denne, John. See Den, John  
Dennis, William, juror, 378  
Deportation, 326. See also Banishment  
Deposition, xliii, lxx, 13, 19, 51, 52, 53, 55, 56, 60, 65, 67, 97, 109, 110, 111, 121, 144, 147, 182, 185, 186, 187, 190, 191, 193, 195, 196, 197, 200, 220, 221, 222, 241, 303, 304, 308, 309, 312, 313, 317, 413-423. See also Affidavit  
Deputies of proprietors, xxvii, xxviii, xli, xlii, xlv, xlvii, xlviii, li, lv-lvi, lxiii, lxiv, lxx, lxxi, lxxii, lxxvii, 9, 11, 13, 15, 19, 29, 32, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 57, 64, 71, 73, 80, 81, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 175, 176, 178, 187, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 225, 232, 239, 256, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 276, 286, 288, 292, 294, 298, 320, 325, 327, 414  
Deputy collector of customs. See Customs collector, deputy collector  
Deputy governor. See Governor, deputy governor  
Deputy marshal. See Provost marshal, grand marshal, marshal, deputy marshal  
Deputy secretary, New Hampshire, 185  
Desertion, 325, 377, 379  
Detinue, 21, 33, 51, 66, 199, 200, 203, 283, 334, 339, 342, 345, 403, 420, 426  
Devonport, Richard. See Davenport, Richard  
Devillard, Jacob. See Devillard, Jacob  
Devillard, Jacob. See Devillard, Jacob  
Devillard, \_\_\_\_\_ (Bourasby, William v.), 403  
Levillard, \_\_\_\_\_ (Evins, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 403  
Devillard (Devillard, Deviliard, DeVilliard, Devilliard), Jacob  
attestor, 164  
contract with, 212  
Devillard, Jacob v. Bell, John, 395  
Devillard, Jacob (Pope, Richard v.), 395  
Devillard, Jacob (Relfe, Thomas v.), 203  
Devillard, Jacob (White, Thomas v.), 124, 163-164  
Devillard, Jacob (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 134, 173  
DeVilliard, Jacob. See Devillard, Jacob  
Devilliard, Jacob. See Devillard, Jacob  
Devonport, Richard. See Davenport, Richard  
Dewer, David, attestor, 103  
Dick, a Negro slave ([Crown] v.), 412  
Dickenson, William, servant, 352-353  
Dickeson, Charles. See Dickison, Charles  
Dickison (Dickeson, Dickson), Charles (Charols), 19  
deposition concerning, 60  
juror, 31, 33  
Dickison, Daniell, gift to, 341  
Dickison, John, agreement of, 342  
Dickison, Mary, agreement of, 342  
Dickson, Charles. See Dickison, Charles  
Dill, Abraham, attorney, 180, 181  
Disbarment, 204, 232, 238  
Discharge  
from debt, 137, 152, 264, 271, 320  
from liability, 451-452  
See also Receipt  
Disseisin, 99, 105, 131, 175, 273  
Dissension, xxxii, xxxvi, xxxvii, xxxviii, xl, xli  
Dissent, 92  
Distraint, 91, 92, 207-208, 210  
Dobson, William  
juror, 431  
will of, lxviii  
Dogs, 207, 212, 241, 322  
Doleer, Gyles, will of, lxviii  
Donsom, Nathaniel. See Dunscomb, Nathaniel  
Dormer, Richard, appearance of, 351  
Dormer, Richard (Noggell, Lawrence v.), 351  
Double jeopardy, xxvi, 40, 91, 119, 176-177, 225  
Dunscomb, Thomas. See Dunscomb, Thomas  
Dover, 452  
Dow, Henry, justice of peace, New Hampshire, 185, 303, 304  
Dower rights, 44, 97, 128, 170, 260, 286, 290, 292, 299, 380  
Downes, Thomas, witness, 380  
Draft. See Bill of exchange  
Drought, xx  
Drowning, 430  
Drummond, John, deed of sale from, 350  
Drummond, Sarah, deed of sale from, 350  
Drummond, William, attorney, 350  
Drummond, William  
governor, xvii-xx, xxxiii  
instructions to, xvii, xxxiii  
Duckenfeild, Susannah (Susan, Susannah, Susanna). See Duckenfeild, William and Susannah; also Hartley, Susannah

## INDEX

- Duckenfeild (Duckenfield, Duckinfield), William (Wililam)  
to administer oath, 136  
appoints attorney, 34, 128, 142-143, 289  
assignment to, 128  
bill of debt from, 442  
council member, lxxxii, 12w, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 137, 140, 175, 186, 318  
garnishee, 208, 257, 282, 283  
juror, 210, 289, 298  
justice, 12, 86, 90, 91, 97, 98, 101, 137, 140, 175  
land granted to, 139-140  
petition of, 270, 337-338  
surety, 265, 287, 293  
surveyor, 98  
witness, 215, 246, 265, 272, 280, 288, 394, 401
- Duckenfeild, William v. Bateman, Jonathan, 241-242
- Duckenfeild, William v. Bell, Nathaniel, 22, 83, 92, 93, 122-123
- Duckenfeild, William (Catchmaid, Edward, atty. of v.), 174, 177, 181-188, 199, 206, 215-216, 223, 232-233, 256. *See also* Wood, Hazelelpona, and Jones, Francis and Susanah (Catchmaid, Edward, atty. of v.)
- Duckenfeild, William v. Haskins, Hanaball, 266
- Duckenfeild, William v. Henley, Patrick, 22, 34
- Duckenfeild, William v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John, 126, 141, 150
- Duckenfeild, William (Travis, William v.), 203, 206-207, 228, 238, 267, 268-269, 270, 284-285, 291, 301
- Duckenfeild, William v. Ward, James, 291, 300-301
- Duckenfeild, William v. White, Diana, 270
- Duckenfeild, William v. White, Thomas, 237, 242, 258
- Duckenfeild, William (White, Thomas v.), 237, 258
- Duckenfeild, William and Susannah v. Bread, William and Lydia, 267, 273-274
- Duckenfeild, William and Susannah v. Haskins, Hanaball, 266
- Duckenfeild, William and Susannah, admrx. Slaughter, Thomas v. Haskins, Hanaball, 266
- Duckenfeild, William and Susannah, assignees, Moline, Robert v. ———, 266
- Duckenfeild, William and Susannah, execx. Hartley, Francis v. Haskins, Hanaball, 274
- Duckenfeild, William and Susannah, execx. Hartley, Francis v. Henley, Patrick, 126, 151-152
- Duckenfeild, William and Susannah, execx. Hartley, Francis v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John, 126, 137, 142, 152-154
- Duckenfeild, William and Susannah, execx. (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 237, 254, 258
- Duckenfeild, William. *See* Duckenfeild, William
- Duckinfield, Mr. ———, deed of gift to, 394
- Duckinfield, William. *See* Duckenfeild, William
- Duncombe, Nathaniel. *See* Dunscomb, Nathaniel
- Dunn, John v. Lee, Robert, 344
- Dunscom, Nathaniel. *See* Dunscomb, Nathaniel
- Dunscomb (Donscom, Duncombe, Dunscom, Dunscombe, Dunscome), Nathaniel  
administrator, 130, 137  
appoints attorney, 136, 144-145, 170-171  
*See also* Robison and Dunscomb
- Dunscomb, Nathaniel, admr. (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 211-212
- Dunscomb, Nathaniel, admr. Philpott, John v. Russell, Daniel and Anne, admrs. Ward, Francis, 204
- Dunscomb, Nathaniel, admr. Philpott, John v. Wilson, John, 259, 287, 293, 311
- Dunscomb, Nathaniel, atty. of v. Kitching, Robert, 203, 205
- Dunscomb, Nathaniel, atty. of (Peterson, Jacob v.), 174, 177, 200-201
- Dunscomb, Nathaniel, atty. of (Walker, Henderson v.), 174, 177
- Dunscomb (Dounscomb), Thomas, atty. of v. Hunt, John, and Cliffe, Jane, 377-378
- Dunscombe, Nathaniel. *See* Dunscomb, Nathaniel
- Dunscome, Nathaniel. *See* Dunscomb, Nathaniel
- Dunstan, Peleg (Wade, Edward v.), 360
- Durant, ———, witness, 287
- Durant (Durantt), Ann (An, Anne)  
account due to, 15-16, 450  
appoints attorney, 96, 101-102  
attorney, 6, 8  
estate of, 136, 264  
executrix, 45  
gift from, 404  
petition of, 355
- Durant, Ann v. Bentley, Richard, 14
- Durant, Ann (Therrill, William, exec. of v.), 395
- Durant, Ann v. White, Robert, 398
- Durant, Ann, exec. of (Wilson, John v.), 259
- Durant, Ann, execx. (Curry, William v.), 85, 96, 112-113, 136, 150

- Durant, Ann, the younger, chooses guardian, 205
- Durant (Durent), George (Georg), 433
- appraiser, 9
  - attempted arrest of, li
  - attestor, 373, 374
  - attorney of, 8, 361
  - birth of, 423n
  - conveyance from, 351
  - conveyance to, 351
  - death of, 205
  - deposition of, 413-414, 415-416
  - estate of, 45, 136, 403
  - house of, 11, 317, 356, 358, 360, 420
  - juror, 345, 347
  - in London, xliv, xlv-xlvi, 1
  - petition of, 355, 380
  - speaker, 413
  - surety, 367, 368
- Durant, George (Coates, Abigail v.), 360
- Durant, George v. Hutchinson, John, 357
- Durant, George v. Johnson, William, 348
- Durant, George (Marchegay, Bennett v.), 349-350
- Durant, George (Sothel, Seth v.), lxxciii, 333, 369
- Durant, George v. Sothel, Seth, 12
- Durant, George v. Tetterton, William, 345
- Durant, George v. Wade, Edward, 357
- Durant, George v. Waller, Thomas, 342
- Durant, George, atty. Dunscomb, Thomas v. Hunt, John, and Cliffe, Jane, 377-378
- Durant, George, exec. of (Currey, William v.), 85, 96, 112-113, 136, 150
- Durant, George, and Hunt, John, execs. (Baxter, Elizabeth v.), 348
- Durant, John, 16
- to administer oath, 129, 269
  - appraiser, 387, 388
  - attestor, 287, 292, 320
  - attorney, 96, 101-102, 112, 113n
  - conveyance from, 290, 299
  - conveyance to, 351
  - council member, 29, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 175, 176, 178
  - guardian, 205
  - juror, 205, 372
  - justice, 29, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 48, 175, 176, 178, 180
  - proves landrights, 405
  - See also Duren, John
- Durant, John v. Halford, John, 425
- Durant, John v. Relfe, Thomas, exec. White, Thomas, 287, 292-293
- Durant, Sarah, 405
- appoints attorney, 290
  - relinquishes dower, 290, 299
- Durant, Thomas
- appraiser, 129, 269
  - attestor, 287, 292, 293, 320
  - executor, 136, 264
  - juror, 131, 287, 293, 431
- Durant, Thomas, exec. (Wilson, John v.), 259
- Durant, Ann. See Durant, Ann
- Duren, John, juror, 222. See also Durant, John
- Durent, George. See Durant, George
- Durham, England, county of, xviii, xxi
- Dussell, Edward, deposition concerning, 417-418
- Dye, John
- appraiser, 10
  - witness, 5
- Eames, George. See Ames, George
- Eastchurch, Thomas
- appointed governor, xlv
  - commissions from, xlvi, xlviii
  - commissions and instructions to, xlvi, xlvii, liii, liv, lxxdii
  - death of, liv-lv
  - legal authority of, xli-xlii, xliii, xlvii-xlviii, liii, liv
  - letter from, lxxdiii
  - marriage of, xlvii
  - proclamation by, liii, liv
  - speaker, xli-xlv
  - surveyor-general, xli, xlv
  - See also Easthurt, Thomas
- Easthurt, Thomas, 4, 5. See also Eastchurch, Thomas
- Edenton, xiii, xiv, lxxv, lxxviii
- Edge, Richard (Jarvis, Thomas v.), 357
- Editorial method
- annotation, lxxvii
  - arrangement of documents, lxxvii, lxxv
  - brackets, lxxvi
  - identification of documents, lxxv, lxxvii-lxxxv
  - old-style and new-style dates, lxxvii
  - shelf numbers of containers, lxxvii
  - style followed in transcripts, lxxv-lxxvii
- Edmundson, William, lxxvi
- Edward VI, 94
- Eevins, Philip. See Evins, Philip
- Eglentine, Edward (Biggs, Mary v.), 341-342
- Eglentine, Henry. See Aglentine, Henry
- Ejectment, 98, 388. See also Fictitious ejector
- Elections, xix, xxv, xli, xlii, xlvii, xlix, lii-liii, 414
- Elegit, 92, 101, 123, 124, 145-146. See also Extent
- Elfecks, William, deposition concerning, 13
- Elizabeth, a Negro servant, 45, 82
- Elizabeth City County, Virginia, 367
- Elks, Richard, 363; appraiser, 335
- Ellet (Ellit), Thomas, juror, 267, 268
- Ellit, Thomas. See Ellet, Thomas
- Elsworth, Henry, 429
- Embezzlement, 281, 363
- Equity, lxxiii, lxxv, lxxdii, 6, 7, 48, 108, 119, 252

## INDEX

- Escheat, xxxvi, lxix, lxiii, 29, 81, 101, 171, 172, 255. *See also* Forfeiture
- Escheator, deputy escheator, lvi  
duties of, 29, 172, 255  
fees of, 101
- Essex, England, county of, 435
- Essex County, Massachusetts, 6*n*, 182
- Estates of decedents  
accounts of, 11, 38, 93, 129, 130, 175, 178, 179, 206, 211, 235, 236, 288, 301-302, 329, 335, 342, 348, 432  
actions involving, 5, 11, 14, 22, 24, 26, 34, 35-36, 59-60, 62, 84, 85, 86, 90, 92, 95, 112, 114, 115, 117, 123, 125, 126, 127, 129, 130, 131-132, 133, 136, 137, 138, 139, 141, 142, 143-146, 149-156, 158, 159, 165, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 181-188, 193, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 209, 210, 211, 212, 215-216, 219, 223, 224, 225-231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 237, 244-245, 247-248, 254-255, 256-257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 265, 266, 268, 269, 273, 274-283, 287, 288, 289, 290, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 302, 303-305, 306-308, 310-312, 314-318, 320, 321-322, 323, 324, 325, 335, 339, 340, 345, 348, 358, 360, 361, 370, 376, 377, 379, 382, 384, 390, 396, 402, 411, 427, 428, 430  
administration of, xxvi, lvi, lxiii, lxvi, lxviii, lxix, 256  
administration reversed, 289, 297  
administration with will annexed, 128-129, 132, 268  
administrator, administratrix, 3, 4, 9, 10, 11, 15, 18, 38, 93, 97, 128, 130, 132, 133, 134, 138, 171, 177, 206, 213, 235, 255, 256, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265-266, 268, 289, 291, 295, 301, 320, 339, 340, 341, 362, 370, 375, 379, 395, 411, 431-432, 433-434  
appraisal of, 9, 10, 11, 45, 97, 98, 128, 129, 133, 134, 138, 177, 178, 180, 234, 235, 264, 269, 288, 295, 301, 335, 387, 383, 395, 403, 411, 432  
certification of administration of, 6-7, 256  
division of, 45, 350, 351, 380  
executor, executrix, 4, 10, 44, 129, 134, 136, 159, 177, 178, 234, 235, 256, 262, 264, 268, 286, 302-303, 329, 348, 380, 395, 402  
inventory of, 10, 11, 18, 128, 174, 235-236, 261, 262, 264, 265, 287, 288, 294, 348, 353, 392, 395, 403, 431, 432  
nuncupative will, 136  
probate of will, lxviii, lxix, 10, 44, 98, 128, 136, 177, 190, 204, 256, 262, 263, 268, 286, 387, 396, 403  
will contested, 128-129, 170
- Estates of minors  
actions involving, 85, 95, 105, 115-117, 126, 131, 138, 149, 157, 174, 175-176, 190-192, 259, 263, 290  
management of, 14, 45, 140, 176, 262, 265, 290, 291, 298, 299, 335, 348, 350, 354, 363-364, 392  
*See also* Guardian
- Evans, John, guardian of, 10  
Evans, Phillip, estate of, 10  
Evans (Evens), Robert, 13, 355  
Evans (Evens), Thomas, 113  
attestor, 214, 443  
proves landrights, 14  
Evans, Thomas v. Charleton, William, 425  
Evans, Thomas v. Prigen, William, 425  
Evenes, Philip. *See* Evins, Philip  
Evins, Philip. *See* Evins, Philip  
Evins, Richard, 433; juror, 349  
Evins, Robert. *See* Evans, Robert  
Evins, Thomas. *See* Evans, Thomas  
Evidence. *See* Affidavit; Attestor; Deposition;  
Witness
- Evins, ——— v. Devillard, ———, 403  
Evins, Mary. *See* Penrice, Francis, and Evins, Mary  
Evins (Eevins, Evenes, Evens), Philip (Philip)  
delivery to, 450-451  
witness, 14, 51, 71, 397  
Evins, Philip v. Kelly, Matthew, 21, 71, 397  
Evins, Philip (Twiddy, Thomas v.), 14, 15, 450-451
- Ewens, Richard. *See* Ewins, Richard  
Ewins (Ewens), Richard, juror, 389  
Ewins, Richard (Stephens, William v.), 352  
Ewins, Richard (Taylor, [Torn]lian v.), 412  
Ewins, Richard (Taylor, Juliana v.), 412  
Ewins, Richard v. Taylor, Juliana, 412  
Executor, executrix. *See under* Estates of decedents
- Exeter, a Negro slave ([Proprietors] v.), 378  
Exeter, New Hampshire, 184, 185, 303, 304  
Extent, 123-124, 145-147, 346. *See also* Elegit  
Extortion, lxvii  
Eyres, Godfrey (Harvey, Thomas v.), 354
- Factions, xxxii, xxxvii, xli-xlv, xlvii, xlviii-l, liii-lv, lx  
False evidence, 180, 196  
False molestation, 392  
Farloe, James. *See* Farlow, James  
Farlow (Farloe), James  
appraiser, 133  
bond of, lviii  
juror, 90, 91, 94, 337, 339, 341, 379  
petition of, 335  
Farlow, James v. Hancock, William, 84, 92-93  
Farlow, James (Hurst, Thomas v.), 335  
Farlow, James, admr. (Chew, Joseph v.), 339  
Farlow, James, admr. (Davis, John v.), 340



- Farlow, John v. Finckley, [Thomas], 342  
 Feasey, Mr. ———, 413  
 Feathers, 154  
 Fee, Daniel, 405  
 Fee, Thurlow (Thurloe, Turlo, Turloe)  
   garnishee, 83, 123, 129, 169-170  
   juror, 131, 133  
   proves landrights, 405  
   witness, 128, 131  
   *See also* Office, Thurloe  
 Fees, action to collect, 139, 158, 177-178, 269,  
   285, 294, 312-313, 322, 328, 349  
 Felonious killing of cattle, 13, 207, 238-239,  
   366  
 Felony, lxvii, lxviii, 140, 179, 193, 194, 366.  
   *See also* particular crimes  
 Felton, Richard, 5  
 Felton, Richard, Jr., 5  
 Fences and pens, xx, 13, 39, 51, 53, 63, 152,  
   208, 211, 322, 452  
 Fendall, ———, witness, 289  
 Fendall, Elizabeth (Elizebeth)  
   attestor, 319  
   goods stolen from, 291, 301, 309  
 Fendall, John  
   juror, 391, 402  
   wit executed by, 22  
 Fendall, Robert, witness, 291, 309  
 Fendall, Samuel, juror, 361, 363  
 Ferdice, George (Georg)  
   proves landrights, 30, 80  
   witness, 86  
   *See also* Fordice, George  
 Ferdice, George, [Jr.], 30, 80  
 Ferdice, Hannah (Hanah), 30, 80  
 Ferdice, Mary, 30, 80  
 Ferdice, Sara (Sarah), 30, 80  
 Feudal lords, xxii-xxiv, xxvi-xxvii  
 Fewox, Ann, 405, 407  
 Fewox (Fuox), James  
   bill of sale from, 286, 292  
   bill of sale to, 207, 214  
   juror, 31, 36, 37, 176, 205, 210  
   proves landrights, 37, 42, 80, 405, 406-407  
   witness, 33  
 Fewox, James v. Allen, Thomas, 175, 179, 198,  
   208-209, 313  
 Fewox, James (Campbell, Hugh v.), 288, 295,  
   307-308  
 Fewox, James (Crown v.) [1], 175, 207, 238-  
   239, 241, 259, 270  
 Fewox, James (Crown v.) [2], 270, 302, 308-  
   309  
 Fewox, James (Glover, William v.), 289, 296,  
   300, 312-313, 319  
 Fewox, James v. Lakar, Benjamin, 27-28, 39,  
   61, 312, 313  
 Fewox, James (Middleton, Peter v.), 291, 300,  
   319  
 Fewox, Robert, 405, 407  
 Fictitious ejector, 99. *See also* Ejectment  
 Fieri facias. *See* Attachment—to satisfy judg-  
   ment  
 Fifeild, Mary, deposition of, 303-304  
 Fifeild, William, deposition of, 303-304  
 File papers, lxxviii, lxxxv, 6-8, 13, 15-18, 19-  
   20, 50-82, 107-122, 147-172, 193-202, 218-  
   232, 240-255, 271-286, 306-324, 326-  
   329, 355-356, 366-369, 381-385, 386-387,  
   400-401, 406-407, 413-454  
 Finckley, 89  
 Finckley, Nicholas, attestor, 435  
 Finckley, Thomas  
   council member, 11  
   estate of, lxxx  
   justice, 11  
 Finckley, Thomas (Bristow, John, and Tuck-  
   er, John v.), 333  
 Finckley, [Thomas] (Farlow, John v.), 342  
 Finckley, Thomas (Lamb, Joshua v.), 343,  
   346, 348  
 Finckley, Thomas (Tomes, Francis v.), 343,  
   346  
 Fines, lxviii, l, lxviii, 6, 346, 352, 366, 385  
 Finkleys Point, 146  
 Fisher, George, juror, 344, 345  
 Fisher, James  
   appraiser, 138  
   juror, 88, 90, 91, 93, 94  
   witness, 83, 89  
   *See also* Bennett, Edward, and Fisher, James  
 Fishing, 19  
 Fits Gerald, Henry. *See* Fitzgerald, Henry  
 Fits Patrick, Bryan. *See* Fitzpatrick, Bryan  
 Fitzgerald (Fits Gerald), Henry, deputy sheriff,  
   Virginia, 261  
 Fitzpatrick (Fits Patrick, Whichpatrick), Bryan,  
   264  
   to return inventory, 265  
   witness, 323  
 Fitzpatrick, Ellinor, 265  
 Flatta (Flattee, Flatte, Flaty) Creek, 51, 52,  
   337  
 Flaxen yarn, payment in, 345  
 Flecher, Ralph. *See* Fletcher, Ralph  
 Flemins Creek, 133  
 Fletcher, Capt. ———, land entry of, 38  
 Fletcher (Flecher), Ralph (Ralfe, Relfe)  
   to administer oath, 129  
   bill of sale to, 391  
   juror, 91, 96, 97, 389  
   justice, 6, 344, 346, 352, 355  
   witness, 27, 28, 83, 121, 390  
 Flood, James, deposition of, 186  
 Flood, Joseph, witness, 127, 162  
 Florida, xvi  
 Flowers, John  
   deed of sale from, 394  
   witness, 390  
 Flowers, Susan, deed of sale from, 394

# INDEX

- Food and drink, 32, 65, 119, 164, 168, 212, 225, 228-230, 231, 236, 237, 327, 393, 423, 449  
 bacon, 143, 147, 151  
 butter, 143, 382  
 cheese, 229, 382  
 cider, cider and sugar, 16, 228, 229, 230, 271, 447, 449  
 flip, 228, 229, 230  
 honey, 143, 154  
 molasses, 244, 245, 449  
 punch, 113, 229, 230  
 quince drink, 16, 229, 230, 271  
 rum, rum and sugar, 16, 113, 228, 229, 230, 447, 449, 450  
 sugar, 151, 154, 449  
*See also* Beef; Corn; Peas; Pork; Salt  
 Forby, John, juror, 339  
 Fordice, George  
 juror, 372  
 payment to, 372  
*See also* Ferdice, George  
 Fordice, George v. Hopkins, John, 373  
 Foree, Peter, witness, 127  
 Forfeiture, xxxi-xxxii, xxxiii-xxxvi, lxxviii, 94, 109, 139-140. *See also* Escheat  
 Forgery, 28  
 Fornication, 196-198, 237, 264  
 Forster, Diana. *See* Foster, Diana  
 Fortsen, Mary, will of, xivn, xxn, lxvnn  
 Foster, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Hopkins, \_\_\_\_\_, 391  
 Foster, Major \_\_\_\_\_, 419  
 Foster (Forster), Diana (Dianah)  
 account against, 62  
 acknowledges gift, 392  
 court held at house of, 20, 21, 66, 69, 70, 402  
 goods stolen from, 392  
 keeper of ordinary, 58  
 marriage of, 429  
 records cattle mark, 390  
 son of, 58  
*See also* White, Diana  
 Foster, Diana v. Toomy, John, 425  
 Foster, Diana, alias White, Diana v. White, Thomas, 429-430  
 Foster, Edward, 405  
 Foster, Francis  
 appraiser, 129  
 attessor, 403  
 juror, 31, 205, 290, 291, 300, 301, 389, 431  
 wife of, 740  
 Foster, Francis v. Hassold, Thomas [1], 125, 136, 154  
 Foster, Francis v. Hassold, Thomas [2], 242  
 Foster, Francis v. Plater, Richard [1], 23, 30, 33, 61, 69  
 Foster, Francis v. Plater, Richard [2], 84, 113-114  
 Foster, Francis v. Williamson, Amy, admrx.  
 Williamson, Richard, 265, 274-275, 287, 290, 299, 311  
 Foster, Hanah, witness, 240  
 Foster, John  
 acknowledges agreement, 392  
 appoints attorney, 394, 400  
 conveyance from, 400  
 deposition concerning, 190  
 juror, 205  
 surety, 138  
 witness, 385  
 Foster, Perthesia, 405  
 Foster, Richard (Rithd.)  
 attessor, 436  
 council member, xlvi, li, liv, lvin, lxxdii, 3, 4, 11, 318  
 deposition of, 413  
 justice, 3, 4, 11  
 leader of uprising, xlvii, lii  
 Foster, William  
 administrator, 9  
 assignment to, lxxxiii, 338  
 attessor, 353  
 court held at house of, 371  
 juror, 339  
 justice, 343, 344, 346, 352  
 to provide stocks, 374  
 road surveyor, 337  
 Foster, William, admr. (Godfrey, Francis, admr. of v.), 11-12  
 Fougate, James. *See* Fugat, James  
 Fountaine, Richard  
 juror, 372, 373  
 surety, 373  
 Fowler, Mary, 238  
 Fowler, Robert, 238; estate of, 310, 311  
 Fowler, Robert v. Hartley, Francis, 358  
 Fox, George, 406  
 Fox, Mary, 406  
 Fox, Richard, provc. landrights, 406  
 Fox, Richard, Jr., 404  
 Fox, William, 406  
 France, 19  
 Fraudulent conveyance, 88  
 Freedom rights, xxxiv. *See also* Landrights  
 Freeholders, xvii, xxiii, xxiv, xxvi  
 Freeman, xvii, xxvi, xxxiii, xxxiv  
 Freightage, 56, 143-144, 203, 206, 228, 229, 284, 451  
 French, Ralph  
 death of, 430  
 estate of, 431  
 French, Thomas (Gray, Griffin v.), 325  
 Fryer, Nathaniel (Nathaniell), president, New Hampshire, 185, 304, 305  
 Fugat (Fougate), James, deputy marshal, 288, 295  
 Fulwood, William (McClenahan, Nathaniel v.), 203  
 Fundamental Constitutions of Carolina

- adoption of, xxi  
 authorship of, xxiii, xxiii  
 conformity of courts to, lxviii-lxci  
 effect of, xxiii, xxx-xxx  
 government organized under, xdx, xxxviii,  
 xxxix, lv  
 objections to, xxx-xxx, xxxviii-xxxviii  
 provisions of, xxiii-xxvii  
 sent to Albemarle, xxi  
 suspended, xxvii, lx, lxi, lxi  
 temporary plan for government under, xxvii-  
 xxviii, lv  
 versions of, xxiii  
 Funerals, burials, 152, 179, 324, 411, 449, 450  
 Fuox, James. *See* Fewox, James  
 Furre, Peter, appraiser, 177  
 Furs, xx. *See also* Hides and skins  
 Fyan, Elizabeth, 405  
 Fyan, Hannah, 405  
 Fyan, Mercy, 405  
 Fyan, William, 405  
 Gackson, William. *See* Jackson, William  
 Gad, James, 327  
 Gallows, 195  
 Gamball, Adam. *See* Gamble, Adam  
 Gambel, Adam. *See* Gamble, Adam  
 Gambell, Adam. *See* Gamble, Adam  
 Gamble (Gamball, Gambel, Gambel, Gembel,  
 Gembel), Adam  
 agreement of, 175, 192  
 estate of, 98, 175, 178, 211, 235, 329  
 Gamle, Henry. *See* Gawler, Henry  
 Gansalvo, Lawrence. *See* Gonsalvo, Lawrence  
 Gardner, Elizabeth, attesor, 204  
 Garnett, Ralph, witness, 85  
 Garnishee, 35, 66, 83, 88-89, 90-91, 92, 95,  
 123, 125-126, 129, 141-142, 148-149,  
 169-170, 179, 198, 208, 257, 268, 277,  
 279, 282-283, 288, 295, 297, 320, 322,  
 334, 357, 358, 359, 371-372, 396  
 Garnsey, Edward (Nicolson, Thomas v.), 268  
 Garrett, \_\_\_\_\_, 238  
 Garrett, Thomas  
 affidavit of, 81  
 juror, 39, 96, 97, 176  
 Garway, Henry, attesor, 442  
 Gascoigne (Gaskin, Gasking, Gaskings, Gas-  
 kins), William  
 bill of sale from, 207, 213-214, 231  
 cattle registered by, 393  
 conveyance from, 263  
 daughter of, 93  
 juror, 32, 39, 131, 261, 264  
 petition of, 37-38, 80-81  
 surety, 265  
 Gascoigne, William v. Hartley, Susannah,  
 admr. Slaughter, Thomas, 38, 84, 93  
 Gascoigne, William v. Middleton, Barbary,  
 atty. Muschamp, George, 85  
 Gascoigne (Gaskin), William, Jr., cattle  
 registered for, 393  
 Gaskin, \_\_\_\_\_ (Hartley, \_\_\_\_\_ v.),  
 392  
 Gaskin, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Powell, \_\_\_\_\_, 325  
 Gaskin, William. *See* Gascoigne, William  
 Gasking, William. *See* Gascoigne, William  
 Gaskings, William. *See* Gascoigne, William  
 Gaskins, William. *See* Gascoigne, William  
 Gatlin, John  
 conveyance from, 452  
 conveyance to, 452  
 Gatlin, William, attesor, 452  
 Gawler (Gamle), Henry, bill of debt to, 22,  
 141, 150  
 Gee, Hazelpene. *See* Wood, Hazeleelpene  
 Gee, John, deposition concerning, 182, 186  
 Gembel, Adam. *See* Gamble, Adam  
 Gemble, Adam. *See* Gamble, Adam  
 Gems, 317  
 General Court, lxv, 19, 52, 55, 59, 60, 61, 62,  
 64, 65, 66, 68, 69, 70, 74, 75, 77, 78, 79,  
 91n, 100, 107, 108, 110, 112, 114, 115,  
 116, 117, 119, 120, 122, 126, 141, 142,  
 148, 151, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158,  
 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167,  
 168, 169, 170, 171, 198, 199, 201, 202,  
 218, 219, 220, 221, 225, 228, 232, 240,  
 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 247, 249, 250,  
 253, 254, 255, 272, 273, 274, 277, 279,  
 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 307, 308, 310,  
 311, 314, 315, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322,  
 323, 324, 327, 328, 329, 341, 343n, 422,  
 450n  
 composition of, lxiii, lxxi  
 dockets of, 20-29, 83-86, 122-125, 126-128,  
 173-175, 203, 256-259, 325, 397n  
 documents recorded by order of, 48-50, 101-  
 107, 142-147, 180-193, 213-218, 240, 302-  
 306  
 jurisdiction of, lxvi, lxxii, 100, 107, 288,  
 289-290, 294-295  
 justices of, 4, 9, 11, 12, 29, 30, 32, 34, 38,  
 39-40, 42-43, 44-45, 47, 48, 86, 87, 90,  
 91, 92, 97, 98, 101, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140,  
 175, 176, 178, 180, 204, 206, 207, 209,  
 210, 212, 232, 239, 259-260, 263, 264,  
 265, 267, 269, 270, 276, 286, 287, 288,  
 292, 294, 298, 302  
 proceedings of, 4-6, 9-10, 11-12, 13, 29-46,  
 47-48, 86-98, 101, 128-140, 175-180, 204-  
 212, 232-239, 259-270, 286-302, 325-326  
 General Court, Virginia, 303  
 General lots, xxxiv  
 Genings, William. *See* Jennings, William  
 Gennings, William. *See* Jennings, William  
 Gent, Nicholas (Nicklas, Nicolas), affidavit of,  
 81  
 Gent, Nicholas v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear,

# INDEX

- John, exec. Lear, Anna, execx Sothel, Seth, 289, 296-297, 312
- Ghormar, Patrick, attestor, 175
- Gibbs (Gibs), John  
cacique, xxxin, lix  
claims governorship, xxxin, lix-lxi, lxxiv  
conveyance from, 39  
conveyance to, 452-453  
judgment against, 14, 35  
plantation of, lxin
- Gibbs, John, atty. of (Hunt, John v.), 395-396
- Gibbs, John, atty. of (Lillington, Alexander v.), 24, 67-68
- Gibbs, John, atty. of (Tulle, Thomas v.), 46, 74-75
- Gibs, John. *See* Gibbs, John
- Giddin, Benjamin. *See* Gidion, Benjamin
- Gidion (Giddin), Benjamin (Benjamin)  
conveyance from, 260  
juror, 32, 235  
payment by, 267
- Gidion, Benjamin. *See* Calloway, Caleb, and Gidion, Benjamin
- Gidion, Benjamin v. Mackbride, John, 238, 242-243, 258, 260-261, 267, 275, 325
- Gidion, Johana, relinquishes dower rights, 260
- Gift, 334, 335, 338, 341, 392, 404. *See also* Deed of gift
- Gilford, Isaac v. Philpott, John, estate of, 130, 154-155
- Gilford, John, appraiser, 128
- Gillam, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Smythick, \_\_\_\_\_, 397.  
*See also* Gillam, Thomas and Sarah (Smithwick, Edward and John v.); Woollard, Sarah v. Smithwick, Edward
- Gillam, Sarah. *See* Gillam, Thomas and Sarah; *also* Woollard, Sarah
- Gillam (Gilyam), Thomas  
affidavit of, 81  
attestor, 213  
juror, 32, 36
- Gillam, Thomas v. Crosland, John, estate of, 396
- Gillam, Thomas and Sarah (Smithwick, Edward and John v.), 29, 46-47, 71-73. *See also* Gillam, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Smythick, \_\_\_\_\_; Woollard, Sarah v. Smithwick, Edward
- Gillam, Zachariah, l-li, lii
- Gilliard (Giliard, Gailard), Henry (Henery),  
deposition of, 51-52
- Gilyam, Thomas. *See* Gillam, Thomas
- Ginger, 41b
- Glascok (Glascok), Daniell  
bill of debt from, 438-439  
surety, 194
- Glascok, Daniell. *See* Glascok, Daniell
- Glascow, Robert, 238
- Glover, Charlesworth, 264
- Glover, Joseph, 264
- Glover, Mary, 264
- Glover, William, 288  
account of, 447-448  
acting governor, lxxiin  
assignment to, 82  
attestor, 20, 34, 54, 57, 109, 110, 118, 143, 189, 200, 396  
attorney, 394, 400  
clerk council, 110  
clerk court, lxxiin, 13, 49, 50, 52, 53, 55, 56, 59, 60, 61, 62, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 120, 122, 143, 144, 146, 147, 148, 149, 151, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 181, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 213, 214, 216, 218, 219, 221, 222, 224, 228, 231, 232, 240, 241, 242, 243, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 253, 254, 255, 256, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 277, 279, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 307, 308, 310, 311, 312, 314, 315, 318, 319, 321, 322, 323, 324, 327  
clerk secretary's office, lxxiin, 154, 171  
guardian, 451-452  
letter to, 71, 115, 202, 285, 397n  
proves landrights, 264
- Glover, William v. Fewox, James, 289, 296, 300, 312-313, 319
- Goddard (Goddard, Godderds), John  
bond of, 101, 103-104  
estate of, 174, 175, 179, 206
- Godderd, John. *See* Goddard, John
- Godderds, John. *See* Goddard, John
- Godfrey, Elizabeth, attestor, 387
- Godfrey (Godfrye), Francis  
council member, ^  
court held at house of, 6  
estate of, lxxiv, 9  
grandchildren of, 10  
justice, 4
- Godfrey, Francis, admr. of v. Harris, Thomas, admr. of, 11-12
- Godfrey, Francis, estate of (Swinsteed, John, atty. of v.), 379
- Godfrey, John, 431  
to administer oath, 45, 134, 136  
appraiser, 388, 403  
to choose guardian, 10  
juror, 131, 206, 208, 210, 369, 374, 377
- Godfrey, Sarah, 405
- Godfrey, William, 431  
appraiser, 134, 403  
bill of sale from, 394  
bill of sale to, 394  
juror, 344  
proves landrights, 405

- Godfrey, William. *See* Parish, John, and Godfrey, William
- Godfrey, William v. Davis, John, 337
- Godfrye, Francis. *See* Godfrey, Francis
- Godin, Thomas. *See* Godwin, Thomas
- Godwin, Edward, justice of peace, Virginia, 303
- Godwin (Godin, Godwyn), Thomas, 266  
 appoints attorney, 302-303  
 executor, 288, 294, 302, 320
- Godwin, Thomas, exec. (Banks, Elizabeth v.), 144, 159, 203, 258, 289, 296, 306-307, 398-399
- Godwin, Thomas, exec. (Clark, Thomas v.), 258, 273, 289, 296, 308. *See also* Lear, John, exec. (Clark, Thomas v.)
- Godwin, Thomas, exec. (Dear, George v.), 289, 297, 310-311
- Godwin, Thomas, exec. (Gent, Nicholas v.), 289, 296-297, 312
- Godwin, Thomas, exec. (James, Andrew v.), 289, 297. *See also* Lear, John, exec. (James, Andrew v.)
- Godwin, Thomas, exec. (Ludwell, Philip v.), 258, 277-278, 288, 295, 315-318
- Godwin, Thomas, exec. (Proprietors, atty. of v.), 210, 257, 281-283, 289, 296, 321-322
- Godwin, Thomas, exec. (Relfe, Thomas v.), 288, 294, 322
- Godwin, Thomas, exec. (Tomes, Francis v.), 138, 143-144, 159, 289, 297
- Godwyn, Thomas. *See* Godwin, Thomas
- Gold, 431
- Gonsalvo (Gansalvo, Gonsalvoe, Gonsullo), Lawrence (Lorence)  
 attor, 370  
 bill of sale from, 453  
 conveyance from, 340  
 deposition concerning, 65  
 juror, 347, 365, 374, 378  
 land of, 99  
*See also* Gunfallis, Laurence
- Gonsalvo, Lawrence (Castleton, George v.), 377
- Gonsalvo, Lawrence (Steward, William v.), 349
- Gonsalvo, Lawrence v. Wilson, John [1], 333
- Gonsalvo, Lawrence v. Wilson, John [2], 339
- Gonsalvo, Lawrence (Wilson, John v.) [1], 365
- Gonsalvo, Lawrence (Wilson, John v.) [2], 374
- Gonsalvo, Lawrence, atty. (Wingate, John v.), 379
- Gonsalvoe, Lawrence. *See* Gonsalvo, Lawrence
- Gonsullo, Lawrence. *See* Gonsalvo, Lawrence
- Goods and chattels  
 action to recover, 4, 5-6, 21, 23, 33, 50-54, 107-108, 140, 199-200, 203, 234-235, 249-251, 270, 325, 326-327, 334, 339, 342, 345, 357, 363, 377-378, 379, 403, 426
- action to recover damages for injury or detention of, 5-6, 138-139, 144, 159, 174, 175, 179, 207, 234, 244-245, 264, 272, 296, 298, 299-300, 306-307, 310, 322-323, 339, 392, 424
- attorney empowered to dispose of, 183, 305, 399
- attorney empowered to receive or recover, 8, 48, 170, 181, 182-183, 184, 250, 302-303, 399, 433-434
- forfeited, 94
- gift of, 334, 335, 338, 341, 404
- return of, 14, 130
- sale of, 44, 50, 205, 207, 213, 214, 231, 272, 286, 292, 453, 454
- taken in custody, 5, 18, 51, 94
- See also* Attachment
- Goose, John, 434
- Gordin, John, 447
- Gormache, Patrick. *See* Gormacke, Patrick
- Gormacke (Gormache), Patrick (Pat), attor, 192
- Gormacke, Patrick v. Smith, Richard, 313-314
- Gosby, Hannah  
 landrights sold to, 406  
 proves landrights, 404
- Gosby, John, 404
- Gosby, Mary, 99
- Gosnell, William  
 account of, 143  
 estate of, 159
- Gough, Thomas, attor, 250
- Governor, deputy governor, xxxvii, 29, 64, 71, 72, 74, 80, 81, 94n, 98, 110-111, 154, 205, 225, 232, 285, 286, 326, 327, 414, 420, 422, 423
- abusive language to, 205, 208, 219, 220, 236, 422
- acts signed by, 414
- appointment of, xvii, xix, xxx, xxxviii, xlv, lv, lvii, lviii, lix, lx, lxii, 6n
- banished, xxx
- commission and instructions to, xix-xx, xxii, xxvii, xxviii-xxix, xxxviii, lxi
- compensation of, 277-278, 315-316, 368, 369
- deputy of the palatine, xxvii
- justice, lxx, 3, 4, 7, 9, 11, 12, 13, 15, 19, 29, 32, 34, 38, 39, 45, 47, 73, 82, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 107, 111, 128, 130, 134, 137, 206, 207, 209, 212, 223, 232, 239, 256, 259, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 276, 286, 292, 294, 298, 320, 325, 328, 333, 337, 338, 341, 342, 343, 346, 352
- land entry with, 57
- not a judge, lxx, 371
- powers of, xvii, xix, xxviii, xxxviii, xlviii-xlviii, lxviii
- summons issued by, 252

## INDEX

- temporary absence of, xxxviii  
warrant from, 5  
See also Governor and council; Governorship
- Governor, Massachusetts, 181  
Governor, Pennsylvania, 188  
Governor, Virginia, xvii, liv  
Governor and council, xix, xxvii, xxviii, xxix, xxxvii, xxxviii, lx, lxiii, lxiv, lxv, lxvi, lxvii, lxxi, lxxii. See also Council, grand council; Governor, deputy governor
- Governorship  
powers of, xxxviii, xli-xliv, xlvii-l, lix-lx  
rights of nobility to, xxxi  
rights of proprietors to, xxx, xxxin  
See also Governor and council; Governor, deputy governor
- Graier, Archibald. See Grear, Archibald  
Grand council. See Council, grand council  
Grand Court, lxv, 17, 107, 121, 193, 286, 324. See also Court of Grand Council; General Court  
Grand inquest. See Grand jury  
Grand jury, xxvi  
foreman, 87, 220, 222  
indictments and presentments, lxvi, lxvii, 87, 93-94, 101, 111, 206, 208, 220, 221-222, 309, 328, 354, 366, 372, 373, 378, 392, 396, 397, 420, 421  
intimidation of, lvii, lxxiii, 421, 423  
panel, 205, 262, 289, 298, 372, 392  
sworn, 87, 90, 205, 262, 289, 298, 413  
Grand marshal. See Provost marshal, grand marshal, marshal, deputy marshal  
Grand Model. See Fundamental Constitutions of Carolina
- Gray (Grey), Griffin (Griffen), juror, 347  
Gray, Griffin v. French, Thomas, 325  
Gray, Griffin v. Windley, Robert, 380  
Gray, John (Jahn), 405; juror, 373  
Gray, Peter. See Grey, Peter  
Gray, Tabitha, 405  
Gray, Thomas, 405  
Grayer, Archibald. See Grear, Archibald  
Grear (Graier, Grayer, Greer, Grier), Archibald (Archball, Archbell, Archbold, Archball, Archibold) (Sparnon, Joseph v.), 382-383  
Grear, Archibald, exec. of v. Manwaring, Stephen, 233, 247-248  
Great Deed of Grant, lxii  
concessions made in, xxxv  
partially nullified, xxxv-xxxvi, xxxvii  
patent in accordance with, 317  
validity recognized, xxxvii, lxi
- Greay, Peter. See Grey, Peter  
Greene, Walter  
estate of, 353  
juror, 337  
Greene, Walter v. Aglentine, Henry, 339  
Greenland, 217  
Greer, Archibald. See Grear, Archibald  
Gregory, Thomas  
conveyance from, 363  
conveyance to, 336  
juror, 339  
Grey, Griffin. See Gray, Griffin  
Grey (Gray, Greay), Peter (Peeter), 447  
deputy marshal, 20, 26, 27, 28, 41, 59, 69, 112, 117, 120, 154, 157, 162, 167, 168, 255  
proves landrights, 404  
witness, 46, 118, 124, 168, 215, 390, 394, 400, 453  
Grey, Peter v. Sothel, Seth, estate of, 178  
Grier, Archibald. See Grear, Archibald  
Guard, Margaret (Margrett)  
petition of, 212, 232  
son of, 205  
Guard, Peter, apprenticed, 205  
Guard, Robert, son of, 205  
Guardian, 10, 11, 44, 105, 140, 176, 205, 261, 262, 263, 265, 285-286, 327, 328, 344, 350, 354, 372, 392. See also Estates of minors  
Guerard, Peter Jacob, customs collector for Carolina, 216-218, 240  
Gun, Hertulus v. Sharpman, Thomas, 5  
Gunfallis, Laurence v. Outlaw, Jo, 5-6  
Gunnell, Ann, conveyance from, 336  
Gunnell, George, atty. of (Keeton, John, atty. of v.), 372  
Gunnell, Jane, 99  
Guns. See Weapons  
Gyles, Cornelius v. Voss, William, 427
- Haddawell, George, 237  
Hague, William, 99  
Hail, Thomas, juror, 431  
Hakings, Thomas. See Hawkins, Thomas  
Halford, \_\_\_\_\_, witness, 62  
Halford (Holford, Hollford), John, 230  
appraiser, 136  
juror, 32, 36, 39, 91, 93, 131, 210, 344, 345, 346, 347, 359, 373  
witness, 27, 37, 42, 110, 230, 445  
Halford, John (Durant, John v.), 425  
[Hall], John, 157  
Hall, John (Mayo, Edward v.), 366  
Hall, Samuel, estate of (John, Mongey v.), 334  
Hallam, John. See Hallum, John  
Hallaway, Elizabeth, 289  
Halle (Halley), Grace (Gace), letter from, 431  
Hallet, Joseph, estate of, 18  
Hallett, Joseph v. Henley, Patrick, 389  
Halley, Grace. See Halle, Grace  
Hallsey, Daniel. See Halsey, Daniel  
Hallum, Elizabeth, 405

- Hallum (Hallam), John, 405  
 assignment to, 374  
 juror, 369, 372, 373, 374  
 Hallum, Prudence (Prudence), 405; witness,  
 132, 147  
 Halsey (Hallsey), Daniel  
 deputy marshal, 20, 69  
 proves landrights, 98  
 witness, 84, 93  
 Halsey, Mary, 98  
 Halstud, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, atty. of (Hunt, John  
 v.), 347  
 Hamelton, Margrett, 406  
 Hamman, Luke. *See* Hamond, Luke  
 Hamond (Hamman), Luke, witness, 214, 231,  
 325  
 Hampton, New Hampshire, 185  
 Hancock (Hencock), John, guardians of v.  
 Lillington, Alexander, 126, 137-138, 149,  
 173, 174, 175-176, 190-192  
 Hancock (Handcock, Hencock), Stephen, 433  
 depositions concerning, 190-192  
 inventory by, 353  
 son of, 126, 138  
 wife of, 191  
 Hancock (Handcock, Hencock, Hencdock),  
 William (Chevin, Nathaniel v.), 202  
 Hancock, William (Farlow, James v.), 84,  
 92-93  
 Hancock, William (Williams, Lewis v.), 171-  
 172  
 Handcock, Stephen. *See* Hancock, Stephen  
 Handcock, William. *See* Hancock, William  
 Handford, Abraham, estate of (Lillington,  
 Alexander v.), 354  
 Handford, Abraham, estate of (Watkins, John  
 v.), 354  
 Hanging, 110, 378  
 Hannah (Hanah), a Negro servant, 45, 82  
 Harbert, William, 432  
 Hares, George. *See* Harris, George  
 Harford, Thomas, appoints attorney, 373  
 Haris, Thomas. *See* Harris, Thomas  
 Harloe, John, 405  
 Harloe, Mary, 405  
 Harloe, Thomas, will of, 10  
 Harloe, Thomas  
 proves landrights, 405  
 witness, 314  
 Harlow, \_\_\_\_\_ (Hopkins, \_\_\_\_\_ v.),  
 403  
 Harlow, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Hopkins, \_\_\_\_\_, 403  
 Harness, 246, 425, 432  
 Haron, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, depositions concern-  
 ing, 415-417  
 Haros, John, 405  
 Harris (Hares, Hearies, Hearis, Heries), George  
 (Gorg, Gorge)  
 assignment to, 444  
 attestor, 96, 102, 112  
 deputy marshal, 40, 55, 61, 68, 79, 83,  
 85, 108, 116, 122, 150, 151, 152, 155,  
 160, 162, 199, 201, 202  
 juror, 352  
 sheriff, 17, 18  
 Harris, John  
 conveyance from, 335  
 court held at house of, 13, 15, 74, 383, 387  
 keeper of ordinary, 58, 129, 132  
 Harris, Richard  
 appraiser, 255  
 justice, 193  
 Harris, Sarah, cattle mark of, 397  
 Harris, Susanna, registers cattle mark, 397  
 Harris (Haris), Thomas  
 bill of exchange from, 450  
 clerk council, 3  
 estate of, lxiv, 9  
 Harris, Thomas v. Helly, Christopher, 343,  
 345  
 Harris, Thomas v. Smewin, Herman, 5  
 Harris, Thomas, admr. of (Godfrey, Francis,  
 admr. of v.), 11-12  
 Harrison, Edward, 405; assignment to, 338  
 Harrison, Hannah, 405  
 Harrison, Lydia, 405  
 Harrison, Thomas  
 deposition concerning, 416  
 deposition of, 415  
 Hartely, Francis. *See* Hartley, Francis  
 Hartley, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Gaskin, \_\_\_\_\_, 392  
 Hartley, Cornale, account of, 113  
 Hartley (Hartely, Hartly, Heartley, Heartly),  
 Francis  
 attestor, 434  
 attorney, 68  
 conveyance from, 211  
 council member, 13, 15  
 court held at house of, 120, 378  
 estate of, 34, 153n, 428n  
 garnishee, 371-372  
 justice, 13, 15  
 motion by, 14  
 payment to, 14  
 receipt from, 137, 142  
 Hartley, Francis. *See* Hawkins, Thomas, and  
 Hartley, Francis  
 Hartley, Francis (Culpeper, John v.), 152  
 Hartley, Francis (Fowler, Robert v.), 358  
 Hartley, Francis (Nixon, John v.), 428-429  
 Hartley, Francis v. Wood, William, 376  
 Hartley, Francis, atty. of v. Pricklove, Samuel,  
 375  
 Hartley, Francis, execx. of v. Culpeper, John,  
 execx. of, 126, 137, 142, 152-154  
 Hartley, Francis, execx. of v. Haskins, Hana-  
 ball, 274  
 Hartley, Francis, execx. of (Henley, Patrick  
 v.), 26, 34, 64, 83, 90

## INDEX

- Hartley, Francis, execx. of v. Henley, Patrick, 126, 151-152
- Hartley, Francis, execx. of (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 237, 254, 258
- Hartley (Hartly, Heartly), Susannah (Susan, Susana, Susanah, Susanna)  
 administratrix, 38, 213  
 executrix, 34  
 orphan apprenticed to, 393  
*See also* Duckenfeild, Susannah
- Hartley, Susannah. *See* Lillington, Alexander, and Hartley, Susannah
- Hartley, Susannah v. Cobb, Thomas, 393, 394
- Hartley, Susannah v. Hawkins, Thomas, 20, 64
- Hartley, Susannah, admrx. (Burnby, John v.), 411
- Hartley, Susannah, admrx. (Gascoigne, William v.), 38, 84, 93
- Hartley, Susannah, admrx. v. Haskins, Hanaball, 266
- Hartley, Susannah, admrx. (Young, ——— v.), 403
- Hartley, Susannah, execx. (Henley, Patrick v.), 26, 34, 64, 83, 90
- Hartly, Francis. *See* Hartley, Francis
- Hartly, Susannah. *See* Hartley, Susannah
- Harudy, Jo [John?] v. Stephens, Samuel, estate of, 5
- Harudy, John  
 [attorney], 4  
 council member, 3, 4  
 justice, 3, 4  
*See also* Harvey, John
- Harvey, John, 3*n*  
 acting governor, lv, lvi, lxxvii, 413-414  
 council member, xxix, xxxviii, 7  
 death of, lvi  
 in London, xlv-xlv, xlvi  
 justice, 7  
*See also* Harudy, John
- Harvey, John, exec. of v. Steel, William, 427
- Harvey, Samuel, atty. of v. Murrell, Edward, 127
- Harvey, Sarah, 134
- Harvey (Harvy, Hervie), Thomas, 400  
 appraiser, 9  
 attorney, 340, 353, 370  
 conveyance to, 97  
 council member, lxxxix, 15, 318  
 delivery to, 357  
 deposition of, 421  
 deputy governor, lxi, 29, 32, 34, 38, 39, 45, 47, 57, 64, 71, 72, 73, 74, 80, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 107, 111, 128, 130, 134, 137, 139, 140, 204, 205, 206, 207, 209, 212, 225, 232, 239, 252, 256, 259, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 276, 286, 292, 294, 298
- garnishee, 268  
 in London, xlv-xlv
- juror, 421
- justice, lxxx, 12, 15, 19, 29, 32, 34, 38, 39, 45, 47, 48, 86, 90, 91, 97, 98, 100, 101, 107, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 142, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 213, 232, 239, 259, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 271, 276, 292, 294, 298, 333, 336, 337, 339, 341, 342
- orphan apprenticed to, 134
- petition of, 335
- referee, 34, 334
- warrant signed by, 60, 120, 148, 150
- Harvey, Thomas v. Banks, Richard, 342
- Harvey, Thomas v. Crosland, John, estate of, 396
- Harvey, Thomas v. Eyres, Godfrey, 354
- Harvey, Thomas v. Lyndsey, William, 340
- Harvey, Thomas v. Relfe, Thomas, exec. White, Thomas, 259, 261, 275-276
- Harvey, Thomas, atty. Harvey, Samuel v. Murrell, Edward, 127
- Harvey, Thomas, exec. Harvey, John v. Steel, William, 427
- Harvy, Lucy, 406
- Harvy, Thomas. *See* Harvey, Thomas
- Hasevell, Edward. *See* Haswell, Edward
- Hashosholds, Thomas. *See* Hassold, Thomas
- Haskett, Tabitha, proves landrights, 405
- Haskings, Hanaball. *See* Haskins, Hanaball
- Haskins (Haskings, Hoskins), Hanaball (Hanabal, Hanaballs, Hanibal, Haniball, Hannabal, Hannaball, Hannibal, Hanniball, Hannible), 113  
 affidavit of, 81  
 attorney, 93, 137, 213  
 bill of debt to, 442, 443  
 bond of, 175, 179  
 deposition concerning, 221  
 juror, 131, 176, 206, 210, 222, 267  
 surety, 134  
 wife of, 175, 179, 208, 220  
 witness, 92, 93, 127, 157
- Haskins, Hanaball v. Clancy, Thomas, 443*n*
- Haskins, Hanaball (Duckenfeild, William v.), 266
- Haskins, Hanaball (Duckenfeild, William and Susannah v.), 266
- Haskins, Hanaball (Hartley, Francis, execx. of v.), 274
- Haskins, Hanaball v. Henley, Patrick, 389
- Haskins, Hanaball v. Henley, Patrick, admr. Clancy, Thomas, 443*n*
- Haskins, Hanaball (Mathews, George v.), 289, 298, 318
- Haskins, Hanaball v. Muns, Ann, execx. Muns, Thomas, 24, 62
- Haskins, Hanaball v. Murrell, Edward [1], 127
- Haskins, Hanaball v. Murrell, Edward [2], 203, 209, 222-223
- Haskins, Hanaball v. Murrell, Edward [3], 203



- Haskins, Hanaball v. Simons, Thomas, and Mead, John, execs. Jones, Charles, 211
- Haskins, Hanaball (Slaughter, Thomas, admrx. of v.), 266
- Haskins, Margret (Margeret, Margrett). See Murrell, Edward, and Haskins, Margret
- Haskins, Margret (Crown v.), 175, 179, 208. See also Murrell, Edward (Crown v.); Murrell, Edward, and Haskins, Margret (Crown v.)
- Hasold, Thomas. See Hassold, Thomas
- Hassald, Thomas. See Hassold, Thomas
- Hassold (Hossold), Mary, 406
- Hassold (Hashosholds, Hasold, Hassald, Hosald, Hosell, Hossald, Hossold), Thomas appraiser, 45, 269
- child apprenticed to, 393
- land entry of, 392
- proves landrights, 406
- surety, 129
- witness, 86, 95, 104, 124, 167, 168, 230
- Hassold, Thomas (Foster, Francis v.) [1], 125, 136, 154
- Hassold, Thomas (Foster, Francis v.) [2], 242
- Hassold, Thomas v. White, Thomas [1], 125, 136
- Hassold, Thomas v. White, Thomas [2], 173, 198-199
- Hassold, Thomas v. White, Thomas and Diana, 27, 36-37, 42, 43, 62-63
- Hassold, Thomas (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 25, 34, 76-77
- Hassold (Hossold), Thomas, Jr., 406
- Haswell (Hasevell), Edward v. Smithwick, Hugh, 5
- Haswell, Edward and Katharine, execs. Williams. Roger v. Voss, William, 4
- Haswell, John, 37, 42, 80
- Haswell, Katharine. See Haswell, Edward and Katharine
- Hatch, Anthony, estate of (Browne, John v.), 375
- Hatch, Anthony, estate of (Twiddy, Thomas v.), 375
- Hatton, John
- petition of, 398
- servant of, 396
- Hatton, John v. Billings, William, 14
- Hawkiat, John, 238
- Hawking, Thomas. See Hawkins, Thomas
- Hawkins, Thomas. See Hawkins, Thomas
- Hawkins (Hawkins), John
- to administer oath, 128
- administrator, 268, 295
- attestor, 207, 216, 280, 445
- attorney, 398-399
- bill of sale from, 394
- conveyance from, 336
- deposition concerning, 193
- deposition of, 187
- juror, 5, 268, 339, 344, 349, 372, 374, 431
- justice, 51
- referee, 234
- Hawkins, John, guardian of, 265, 285-286
- Hawkins, John v. Symonds, Jeremy, 374
- Hawkins, John, atty. Catchmaid, Edward v. Duckenfeild, William, 174, 177, 181-188, 199, 206, 215-216, 223, 232-233, 256. See also Hawkins, John, atty. Catchmaid, Edward v. Wood, Hazelelpone, and Jones, Francis and Susanah
- Hawkins, John, atty. Catchmaid, Edward v. Wood, Hazelelpone, and Jones, Francis and Susanah, 260, 287, 293. See also Hawkins, John, atty. Catchmaid, Edward v. Duckenfeild, William
- Hawkins, [John], guardian of v. Wade, Alice, 290, 299
- Hawkins (Hakings, Hawking, Hawkings), Thomas, 448
- estate of, 138
- son of, 265
- Hawkins, Thomas (Hartley, Susannah v.), 20, 64
- Hawkins, Thomas (Wright, John, atty. of v.), 20, 32-33, 69-70, 83, 87-88, 98. See also Hawkins, Thomas, and Hartley, Francis, execs., and Wade, Alice (Wright, John, atty. of v.)
- Hawkins, Thomas, admrs. of v. Chew, Joseph, 290, 299, 314-315
- Hawkins, Thomas, estate of (Pollock, Thomas v.), 138
- Hawkins, Thomas, estate of (Wilkison, William v.), 139
- Hawkins, Thomas, and Hartley, Francis, execs., and Wade, Alice (Wright, John, atty. of v.), 382. See also Hawkins, Thomas (Wright, John, atty. of v.)
- Hawkins, John. See Hawkins, John
- Hawtry Neck, 44
- Hayers, John, attestor, 214
- Headrights, xxxiv. See also Landrights
- Hearies, George. See Harris, George
- Hearis, George. See Harris, George
- Heartley, Francis. See Hartley, Francis
- Heartley, Susannah. See Hartley, Susannah
- Heartly, Francis. See Hartley, Francis
- Heath, Sir Thomas, charter to, xvn, xix
- Heath, Thomas, goods of, 349
- Heath, Thomas (Biggs, Timothy v.), 348, 349
- Heath, Thomas (Culpeper, John v.), 348-349
- Helly, Christopher (Harris, Thomas v.), 343, 345
- Helly, Christopher, atty. of v. Prows, Charles, estate of, 377
- Helly, Christopher, and Cock, Samuell, atty. of (Wilson, Samuell, atty. of v.), 352
- Hancock, John. See Hancock, John
- Hancock, Stephen. See Hancock, Stephen

# INDEX

- Hancock, William. *See* Hancock, William  
Hendcock, William. *See* Hancock, William  
Hendly, Patrick. *See* Henley, Patrick  
Hendrick (Hendricks), Francis  
attorney, 95, 97, 104  
bond of, 108-109  
juror, 31, 33, 131, 133  
Hendrick, Francis, assignee of v. Jones, Charles,  
execs. of, 174, 178, 201  
Hendrick, Francis, exec. (Mansell, William v.),  
85, 117  
Hendrick, Francis, exec. Chambers, Edmund  
v. Dan, John, 85, 95, 114, 123  
Hendricks, Francis. *See* Hendrick, Francis  
Hendrickson, Francis, bond of, 362  
Henlee, Thomas, attesor, 313  
Henley (Hendly, Henly), Patrick (Patrik, Pat-  
tnck)  
administrator, 411  
appoints attorney, 306  
appraiser, 394  
attesor, 50  
attorney, 136  
auditor, 178, 212  
estate in custody of, 290, 298-299  
juror, 96, 97, 208, 210, 235, 392, 394, 402  
petition of, 29, 81, 137  
Henley, Patrick (Bournsby, William v.), 40,  
47, 50-54, 86, 98, 100, 107-108, 125, 140  
Henley, Patrick v. Bournsby, William, 42, 45  
Henley, Patrick (Duckenfeild, William v.),  
22, 34  
Henley, Patrick (Hallett, Joseph v.), 389  
Henley, Patrick (Hartley, Francis, execx. of  
v.), 126, 151-152  
Henley, Patrick v. Hartley, Susannah, execx.  
Hartley, Francis, 26, 34, 64, 83, 90  
Henley, Patrick (Haskins, Hanaball v.), 389  
Henley, Patrick (Jenkins, Henry v.), 428  
Henley, Patrick v. Swann, Thomas, 259, 262  
Henley, Patrick (White, Thomas and Diana  
v.), 25 26, 77  
Henley, Patrick, admr. (Haskins, Hanaball v.),  
443n  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. (Brockhos,  
Anthony, and admsrs. Larkin, James, atty.  
of v.), 234, 235, 244-245, 257, 260, 289-  
290, 298. *See also* Henley, Patrick and  
Sarah, execx. (Brockhos, Anthony, atty.  
of v.); Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx.  
(Brockhos, Anthony, and Larkin, James,  
atty. of v.)  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. (Brockhos,  
Anthony, atty. of v.), 127, 138-139, 155.  
*See also* Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx.  
(Brockhos, Anthony, and admsrs. Larkin,  
James, atty. of v.): Henley, Patrick and  
Sarah, execx. (Brockhos, Anthony, and  
Larkin, James, atty. of v.)  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. (Brockhos,  
Anthony, and Larkin, James, atty. of v.),  
203, 224. *See also* Henley, Patrick and  
Sarah, execx. (Brockhos, Anthony, and  
admsrs. Larkin, James, atty. of v.); Hen-  
ley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. (Brockhos,  
Anthony, atty. of v.)  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. (Ducken-  
feild, William v.), 126, 141, 150  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. (Hartley,  
Francis, execx. of v.), 126, 137, 142, 152-  
154  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. (Shrimpton,  
Samuel v.), 212-213, 225-228, 325. *See  
also* Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx.  
(Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v.) [1, 2]  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. (Shrimpton,  
Samuel, atty. of v.) [1], 123, 133. *See also*  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx.  
(Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v.) [2];  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx.  
(Shrimpton, Samuel v.)  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. (Shrim-  
pton, Samuel, atty. of v.) [2], 173-174,  
176-177. *See also* Henley, Patrick and  
Sarah, execx. (Shrimpton, Samuel, atty.  
of v.) [1]; Henley, Patrick and Sarah,  
execx. (Shrimpton, Samuel v.)  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper,  
John v. Lamb, Mary, admrx. Lamb,  
Joshua, 223, 256-257, 276  
Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper,  
John v. Swann, Thomas, atty. Lamb,  
Mary, 173  
Henley, Sarah, attesor, 50. *See also* Henley,  
Patrick and Sarah; Culpeper, Sarah  
Henly, Patrick. *See* Henley, Patrick  
Henrico County, Virginia, 451  
Henry, Francis (Twiddy, Thomas v.), 127,  
161-162  
Hepworth, Joseph, 404, 406  
Heries, George. *See* Harris, George  
Hermon, Robert, appraiser, 235  
Hertford, xiii, 391n  
Hervie, Thomas. *See* Harvey, Thomas  
Heth, John, 447  
Hides and skins, lxiii, 13, 16-18, 241, 321,  
339, 448; payment in, 70, 138, 246, 277,  
313, 316, 360, 382, 433, 444. *See also*  
Furs  
High sheriff. *See* Sheriff, deputy sheriff  
High sheriff, Virginia, 261  
High steward of Carolina, xxiv  
Hill, Hannah, conveyance from, 358  
Hill, Isaac (Isaacc, Isa.), juror, 341  
Hill, Isaac v. Clark, Thomas, lxxx, 339, 342  
Hill, James, proprietor's deputy, xlv  
Hill, John, 5  
conveyance from, 401  
witness, 155, 162, 181-182, 186, 212

- Hill, Mary  
attestor, 184  
deposition of, 181-182, 186
- Hill, Mary, conveyance from, 395, 400-401
- Hill, Samuel (Samuell)  
conveyance from, 317, 395, 400-401  
deposition concerning, 317  
payment to, 318
- Hinkley, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, appraiser, 9
- Hobson (Hubson), Peter v. Lisle, Henry, 233-234, 243
- Hodgson, \_\_\_\_\_ (Collyer, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 362
- Hodgson, John  
bill of sale from, 350  
conveyance from, 361  
juror, 361, 362
- Hodgson, John (Prows, Charles v.), 370
- Hodgson, Mary, conveyance from, 361
- Hog-stealing, 260, 275
- Hogg, James, juror, 389
- Hogpen, William ([Symonds], Jeremy v.), 375
- Hogs, xx, 27, 39, 69, 71, 130, 152, 260, 275, 222, 355, 396, 424, 432, 444, 454
- Holden, Robert  
commander-in-chief of explorations, lvi  
commission of, 9  
council member, lvi, 9  
customs collector, lvi  
depositions against, lviii, 413-423  
escheator, lvi  
justice, 9  
proprietor's deputy, lv-lvi  
receipt from, 436, 452  
receiver-general, lvi  
secretary, lvi
- Holford, John. *See* Halford, John
- Holiway, Elizabeth, 296
- Holland, John, atty. of (Davis, John, exec. of v.), 402
- Holford, John. *See* Halford, John
- Holloway, Edward, juror, 337, 357
- Holloway, Edward v. Waters, William, estate of, 350
- Holloway, Edward v. Windley, Robert, 341
- Holloway, Edward, atty. (Woollard, William v.), 356
- Holloway, Thomas, Jr., 264
- Holloway, Thomas, Sr., landrights proved, 263-264
- Holmes (Holms, Hoomes), Edward  
conveyance from, 286, 292  
juror, 235  
taken from marshal's custody, 268
- Holmes, Edward (Snooke, Daniel v.), 239, 251-253
- Holmes (Holms), Elizabeth, relinquishes dower rights, 286, 292
- Holmes, Edward. *See* Holmes, Edward
- Holms, Elizabeth. *See* Holmes, Elizabeth
- Hoomes, Edward. *See* Holmes, Edward
- Hooper, Thomas, witness, 373
- Hopkins, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Burroughs, \_\_\_\_\_, 391
- Hopkins, \_\_\_\_\_ (Foster, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 391
- Hopkins, \_\_\_\_\_ (Harlow, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 403
- Hopkins, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Harlow, \_\_\_\_\_, 403
- Hopkins, John, 449; juror, 90, 93, 94, 337, 339, 347, 349, 372, 392
- Hopkins, John (Butler, Christopher v.), 125, 141-142, 148-149. *See also* Hopkins, John v. Sprag, William
- Hopkins, John (Fordice, George v.), 373
- Hopkins, John (Johnson, Sarah v.), 44
- Hopkins, John v. Johnson, Sarah, 29, 47, 65, 86, 99-100
- Hopkins, John v. Smithwick, Edward, 333
- Hopkins, John v. Sprag, William, 25, 65-66, 83, 88-89, 114-115, 125, 141-142, 148-149
- Hopkins, John v. Wallace, William, 347
- Hopkins, John v. Waters, William, estate of, 350
- Hopkins, Sarah, attestor, 365
- Horses, 94, 92, 93, 96, 198, 251, 252, 264, 272, 355, 368, 375, 394, 395, 404, 447, 448
- Horton, Thomas  
juror, 88, 261, 264, 402  
witness, 90, 174
- Hosald, Thomas. *See* Hassold, Thomas
- Hosell, Thomas. *See* Hassold, Thomas
- Hoskin, Thomas. *See* Hoskins, Thomas
- Hoskins, Hanaball. *See* Haskins, Hanabell
- Hoskins, John, witness, 387
- Hoskins. (Hoskin), Thomas  
administrator, 4  
affidavit of, 81  
juror, 262, 365  
receipt of, 398
- Hossald, Thomas. *See* Hassold, Thomas
- Hossold, Mary. *See* Hassold, Mary
- Hossold, Thomas. *See* Hassold, Thomas
- Hossold, Thomas, Jr. *See* Hassold, Thomas, Jr.
- Houldbrock, Harman. *See* Houldbrock, Harman
- Houldbrock (Houldbrock), Harman  
conveyance to, 336  
juror, 339
- House of Burgesses, lxi
- House charges, 357, 363
- Household furnishings  
beds, bedsteads, bedding, 16, 153, 429, 430, 431, 432  
blankets, 220, 326, 334, 431, 432, 448  
chests, 53, 220, 244, 348, 349, 431, 432  
hair sifters, 244, 245  
kettle, 220  
linens, 267, 432, 450

pewter plates, 220  
pots, pot hooks, racks, 153, 342, 432  
rugs, 16, 220, 244, 245, 431, 432  
smoothing iron, 220  
tables, 246, 270, 421  
tongs, 448  
trunk, 93  
Howard, \_\_\_\_\_, 4  
Hubson, Peter. *See* Hobson, Peter  
Huchison, George. *See* Hutchison, George  
Hudson, Henry, attester, 436  
Hudson, John, 406  
Humphries, Richard, will of, lxviii, lxxix, lxxviii  
Hunds, James, 99  
Hunt, \_\_\_\_\_, to return account of estate, 175  
Hunt, \_\_\_\_\_, witness, 287  
Hunt, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, juror, 288  
Hunt, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 230  
Hunt, Andrew, executor, 268  
Hunt, Elizabeth, 45, 82. *See also* Hunt, John and Elizabeth  
Hunt (Huntt), John  
    appraiser, 9  
    auditor, 235  
    bond proved before, 101, 104  
    council member, lxxxi, 318  
    deposition of, 418  
    executor, 178, 329n  
    informer, 219  
    juror, 289, 295, 298  
    justice, lxxviii, 12, 51, 120, 343, 346, 347, 349, 351, 356, 358, 360, 364, 366, 369, 371, 373, 376, 378, 380  
Hunt, John. *See* Durant, George, and Hunt, John  
Hunt, John v. Mayo, Edward, atty. Gibbs, John, 395-396  
Hunt, John v. Moline, Robert, 203, 210-211  
Hunt, John (Swinstead, John, atty. of v.), 379  
Hunt, John v. Taper, Thomas [1, 2], 14, 15, 426  
Hunt, John v. Wade, Edward, atty. Halstudd, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, 347  
Hunt, John v. Williams, Lodowick, 358  
Hunt, John v. Wilson, John, 381  
Hunt, John, atty. Brockhous, Anthony v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John, 127, 138-139, 155. *See also* Hunt, John, atty. Brockhous, Anthony, and Larkin, James v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John; Hunt, John, atty. Brockhous, Anthony, and Symons, Lancaster and Katherine, admsrs. Larkin, James v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John  
Hunt, John, atty. Brockhous, Anthony, and Larkin, James v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John, 203, 224. *See also* Hunt, John, atty. Brockhous, Anthony v.

Hunt, John, atty. Brockhos, Anthony, and Symons, Lancaster and Katherine, admsrs. Larkin, James v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John, 234, 235, 244-245, 257, 260, 289-290, 298. *See also* Hunt, John, atty. Brockhos, Anthony v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John; Hunt, John, atty. Brockhos, Anthony, and Larkin, James v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John  
Hunt, John, atty. Swinsteel, John v. Godfrey, Francis, estate of, 379  
Hunt, John, and Cliffe, Jane (Dunscomb, Thomas, atty. of v.), 377-378  
Hunt, John and Elizabeth v. Moline, Robert, 203, 210, 223-224  
Hunt, John, exec. Therrell, William v. Durant, Ann, 395  
Hunt, John, exec. Therrell, William v. Moline, Robert, 203, 211, 224  
Hunt, Thomas  
attestor, 340, 399  
estate of, 268, 288, 295  
Hunter, James, attestor, 214  
Hunting, regulation of, 175, 207, 212, 238, 241, 268, 270  
Huntt, John. *See* Hunt, John  
Hurricanes, xx  
Hurst, Thomas (Cullen, Thomas v.), 359  
Hurst, Thomas v. Farlow, James, 335  
Hurwood, David, attestor, 454  
Hurwood, Thomas, attestor, 49  
Husston, John, deen. gift of, 391  
Hutchenson, John. *See* Hutchinson, John  
Hutcheson, George. *See* Hutchison, George  
Hutchinson (Hutchenson), John, juror, 356, 357, 377  
Hutchinson, John (Collier, Ann v.), 359  
Hutchinson, John (Durant, George v.), 357  
Hutchison (Huchison, Hutcheson), George, atty. of v. Lear, John, 175, 188, 258, 322

Indenture of sale, 336, 360. *See also* Bill of sale; Deed of sale

Indian Creek, 99

encroachment upon land of, 95

- hunting rights of, 207  
 land purchased from, xx, xxxvii, xxxviii  
 trade with, lxiv  
 war with, xliii, 1, 417  
 Indictment. *See* Grand jury—indictments and presentments  
 Information, informer, 19, 43, '10, 237, 238, 239, 241, 255, 260, 264, 275, 364, 378, 385, 415, 420  
 Injunction, 14, 15, 98, 107, 141, 142, 287, 397.  
*See also* Restraining order; Stay of execution; Stay of proceedings; Supersedeas  
 Inkeson (Inkoston), Robert  
   administrator, 10  
   juror, 339, 365  
 Inkoston, Robert. *See* Inkeson, Robert  
 Inquest into manner of death, 430-431  
 Inquisition in extent, 146-147  
 Interest, 279  
 Interrogatory, 100, 119, 140  
 Ipswich, Massachusetts, 182, 187, 216  
 Iron work, 58  
 Irons, imprisonment in, 9, 422  
 Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 105  
 Issue, 51, 100, 114, 225, 287, 293, 349, 395, 412  
 Ivey, Ludford, 229  
 Izard, Michael, payment by, 380  
  
 Jackson, Homer, atty. of (Woollard, William v.), 356  
 Jackson (Gackson), William  
   executor, 4  
   juror, 32, 344, 345  
   to partition land, 380  
   road surveyor, 337  
   surety, 168  
 Jackson, William, Jr., assignment to, 289, 296  
 Jackson, William, Sr., appraiser, 98  
 Jacocks, Ann, 391  
 Jail, 421, 422. *See also* Imprisonment; Log house  
 James [II], 19, 93, 94, 109, 111  
 James, Andrew v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, 289, 297. *See also* James, Andrew v. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna  
 James, Andrew v. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, 258, 276-277. *See also* James, Andrew v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna  
 James, Andrew (Wright, John v.), 380  
 James, John, 6  
 James, Joseph, 6  
 James, Sarah, 6  
 James, Thomas, estate of, 6  
 James City, Virginia, 303  
 Jane, a Negro servant, 45, 82  
 Jarvis, Thomas. *See* Jarvis, Thomas  
 Jarvis (Jervis), Foster  
   initiates escheat proceedings, 255  
   petition of, 45  
 Jarvis (Jarves, Jervis), Thomas, 49  
   council member, lx, lxxii, 12  
   deputy governor, lx, lxi-lxii, 12, 15  
   estate of, 45  
   justice, 12, 13, 15  
 Jarvis, Thomas v. Edge, Richard, 357  
 Jarvis, William, attestor, 39, 49  
 Jasson, Jacob. *See* Jesson, Jacob  
 Jean, a Negro, 404  
 Jeffreys, Herbert, deputy governor, Virginia, liv  
 Jenens, John. *See* Jennings, John  
 Jennings, Dorothy (Dorothy), guardian, 176, 327n  
 Jennings, John. *See* Jennings, John  
 Jennings, Mary. *See* Jennings, Mary  
 Jennings, William. *See* Jennings, William  
 Jenins, John. *See* Jennings, John  
 Jenins, William. *See* Jennings, William  
 Jenkins, Henry v. Henley, Patrick, 428  
 Jenkins, Henry v. Jones, Charles, 428  
 Jenkins, John, 419  
   acting governor, lvi, 9, 11, 420, 422  
   claims governorship, xlii  
   council member, xxx, xxxviii, lvin, 3, 4, 6n  
   death of, lviii  
   deputy governor, xxx, xxxviii, xli, 6, 7  
   dissolves assembly, xlviii  
   estate of, 335  
   government under, xl-xli, xliii-xliv, lvi-lvii, 420-423  
   imprisonment of, xli, xlii  
   justice, 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 11  
 Jennings (Jenens, Jennings, Jenins), John, 221, 222  
   to administer oath, 97, 346  
   appraiser, 351  
   conveyance to, 95  
   juror, 361, 362  
   justice, 51, 346, 347, 349, 352, 356  
   petition of, 327-328  
   to return account of estate, 11  
   witness, 85  
 Jennings, John v. Roberts, Thomas, 379-380  
 Jennings (Jenings), Mary, 324; witness, 136, 145, 160, 288. *See also* Jennings, William and Mary  
 Jennings, Mary, Sr., attestor, 171  
 Jennings (Gennings, Gennings, Jenings, Jenins), William  
   council member, 6n  
   juror, 261, 264, 267, 268, 394  
   justice, 6, 344  
 Jennings, William v. Nowell, Richard, 126, 156  
 Jennings, William v. Sparnon, Joseph, 383  
 Jennings, William (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 26, 76

# INDEX

- Jennings, William and Mary (Wilkison, William v.), 386-387
- Jennings, William, Sr.  
appraiser, 288, 295  
wife of, 160
- Jervis, Foster. *See* Jarvis, Foster
- Jervis, Thomas. *See* Jarvis, Thomas
- Jesson (Jasson), Jacob. *See* Medlycott, Richard, and Jesson, Jacob
- Joans, John. *See* Jones, John
- John, Mongey v. Hall, Samuell, estate of, 334
- Johnson, Daniell, atty. of v. Biggs, Timothy, estate of, 360
- Johnson, Daniell, and Bridges, John, atty. of v. Marson, William, estate of, 356
- Johnson, Edward, deposition of, 193
- Johnson, Jacob, attestor, 243
- Johnson, James, bill of sale from, 391
- Johnson, James, exec. of (Jones, Charles v.), 126, 139, 156
- Johnson, Katherine (Waller, Thomas v.), 371
- Johnson, Mary, attestor, 16
- Johnson, Sarah, son of, 99
- Johnson, Sarah (Hopkins, John v.), 29, 47, 65, 86, 99-100
- Johnson, Sarah v. Hopkins, John, 44
- Johnson, Thomas (Mathews, George v.), 319
- Johnson, Wd., 65
- Johnson, William, constable, 9
- Johnson, William (Culpeper, John v.) [1], 333
- Johnson, William (Culpeper, John v.) [2], 347
- Johnson, William v. Culpeper, John, 334
- Johnson, William (Davis, John v.), 347
- Johnson, William (Durant, George v.), 348
- Johnson, William (Scott, Joseph v.), 348, 355
- Johnson, William v. Twidly, Thomas, 233
- Johnson, William (Wilkison, William v.), 314
- Johnston, Ann ([Crown] v.), 267
- Jolly, James, estate of, 4
- Jone, Joh, 324
- Jones, \_\_\_\_\_, attestor, 194
- Jones, Charles (Charls), 228, 433  
appraiser, 403  
deputy marshal, 420  
petition of, 412  
witness, 127, 155
- Jones, Charles v. Atkison, Richard, exec. Johnson, James, 126, 139, 156
- Jones, Charles v. Billings, William, 426-427
- Jones, Charles v. Bread, William and Lydia, 127
- Jones, Charles (Jenkins, Henry v.), 428
- Jones, Charles v. Smith, Edward, and Collins, William, 380
- Jones, Charles v. West, Benjamin, 384-385
- Jones, Charles, execs. of (Haskins, Hanaball v.), 211
- Jones, Charles, execs. of (Rawlison, William v.), 178-179
- Jones, Charles, execs. of (Walker, Henderson v.), 174, 177-178
- Jones, Charles, execs. of (White, Thomas, assignee v.), 174, 178, 201
- Jones, Charles, execs. of (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 174, 175, 177, 202, 209, 228-231
- Jones, Cornelius (Cornaelias, Cornalus, Cornelius)  
juror, 261, 264  
merchandise received from, 244, 245  
surety, 55  
witness, 127, 155, 235, 264
- Jones, Cornelius (Northcoat, John v.), 381
- Jones, David  
conveyance from, 334  
conveyance to, 342
- Jones, Edward (White, Thomas v.), 203
- Jones, Edward, Jr., approver, 193
- Jones, Edward, Jr., and Meekins, Sarah (Crown v.), 179-180, 196-198
- Jones, Edward, Sr., informer, 196-197
- Jones, Edward, Sr. ([Crown] v.), 179-180, 193-196
- Jones, Edward, Sr., Priscilla, and John (Crown v.), 193-196
- Jones, Elizabeth, proves landrights, 263-264
- Jones, Euphratia (Uphrasia), 289, 296
- Jones, Evan (Evin)  
juror, 289, 298  
proves landrights, 288-289, 295-296
- Jones, Evan, Jr., 289, 296
- Jones, Francis  
appoints attorney, 176, 184-185, 304-305  
deposition of, 304  
*See also* Wood, Hazelelponne, and Jones, Francis, and Susanah
- Jones, James, 289, 296
- Jones (Joans), John  
attestor, 445  
deed of gift from, 394  
juror, 176, 337, 341  
*See also* Jones, Edward, Sr., Priscilla, and John
- Jones, Morgan  
conveyance from, 336  
conveyance to, 336  
juror, 339
- Jones, Peter, witness, 318
- Jones, Priscilla. *See* Jones, Edward, Sr., Priscilla, and John
- Jones, Richard v. Culpeper, John, 351-352
- Jones, Robert, estate of, 133
- Jones, Susanah (Sewsan, Susan)  
appoints attorney, 184-185, 304-305  
depositions concerning, 185-187, 303, 304  
*See also* Wood, Hazelelponne, and Jones, Francis and Susanah
- Jones, William, surety, 53
- Jonston, [Amy] (Proprietors v.), 285

- Jordan, William, appraiser, 11  
 Joy, William, witness, 397  
 Joy, William v. Kelly, Matthew, 21, 71, 397  
 Judges. *See* Justices  
 Judgment  
     confirmed, 40, 99, 140, 142, 149  
     against marshal, 132, 134, 136, 169, 263,  
         265, 273, 275, 284, 287, 289, 290, 292,  
         293, 298, 299, 311; sheriff, 343, 351;  
         surety, 32-33, 87-88, 98  
     reversed, 15, 47, 100, 141, 213, 239  
 Judith, a servant, 405  
 Jury  
     to appraise improvements on escheated land,  
         101, 172, 255  
     to conduct inquest on a death, 430-431  
     in extent, 146-147  
     to lay out road, 80-81  
     *See also* Grand jury; Petit jury  
 Justice of the peace, lxvii, lxx. *See also* Magis-  
     trate; Magistrates' courts  
 Justice of the peace, Massachusetts, 186, 226,  
     227, 228; New Hampshire, 185, 303;  
     Virginia, 103, 196, 303  
 Justices, xix, xxvi, xxviii, lxvii, lxx, lxx. *See*  
     *also* under County Court; Court of Chan-  
     cery; General Court  
  
 Kanady, Patrick. *See* Canady, Patrick  
 Karlton, Arthur. *See* Carleton, Arthur  
 Keata, William. *See* Keeto, William  
 Keato, William. *See* Keeto, William  
 Keaton, Lawrence. *See* Keeton, Lawrence  
 Keaton, William, attester, 401  
 Keeton, John. *See* Keeton, John  
 Keele, Thomas, 351  
 Keeto (Keata, Keato, Keter, Ketto), William  
     juror, 291, 301, 357  
     witness, 290, 299, 396  
 Keeton (Keeton, Keyton), John, appoints at-  
     torney, 90, 106-107  
 Keeton, John, atty. of v. Gunnell, George, atty.  
     of, 372  
 Keeton, John, atty. of v. Thigpen, James, 85,  
     95, 96-97  
 Keeton (Keaton, Keyten), Lawrence, juror,  
     210, 261, 264, 267, 268, 349  
 Keeton, Zachary, juror, 210  
 Kelly (Callen, Calley, Callin, Cally, Caly),  
     Matthew (Mathew), 324  
     juror, 347  
     to partition land, 380  
     payment by, 397, 398  
     witness, 137, 155, 162  
 Kelly, Matthew (Evins, Philip v.), 21, 71, 397  
 Kelly, Matthew (Joy, William v.), 21, 71,  
     397  
 Kelly, Matthew v. Lee, Robert, 347  
 Kelly, Matthew (Pritchard, David, Jr. v.), 21,  
     71, 397  
  
 Kemble, John  
     conveyance to, 360  
     juror, 359  
 Kenady, Patrick. *See* Canady, Petrick  
 Keniday, Patrick. *See* Canady, Patrick  
 Kensey, John, juror, 361  
 Kensey, Katherine, 404  
 Kent, Ann, 402, 404  
 Kent, Ann, Jr., 402, 404  
 Kent, Rebecca (Rebecah), 402, 404  
 Kent, Sarah, 402, 404  
 Kent, Thomas, 402, 404; deed to, xiv  
 Keon, Garrett, juror, 365; witness, 355  
 Keter, William. *See* Keeto, William  
 Ketto, William. *See* Keeto, William  
 Keyten, Lawrence. *See* Keeton, Lawrence  
 Keyton, John. *See* Keeton, John  
 Kikatan (Likatan), Virginia, 228, 284. *See*  
     *also* Quigotan  
 Kimberly, Abraham  
     appraiser, 6  
     estate of, 10  
 King, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Williamson, Richard, 391-  
     392  
 King, David (Campbell, Hugh v.), 288, 295  
 King, David ([Crown] v.), 270, 302  
 King, John, conveyance to, 135  
 King, John (Bayley, Patrick v.), 124-125, 135,  
     147-148  
 King, John v. Parish, John, and Godfrey, Wil-  
     liam, 178, 207  
 King, Thomas  
     debt of, 130-131, 135, 167  
     juror, 341, 347  
 King, Thomas ([Crown] v.), 392  
 Kingkate, Johanna, chooses guardian, 372  
 Kingston-on-Thames, England, 435  
 Kinsey (Kinzey), John, 404, 420  
     constable, 373  
     conveyance to, 362  
     juror, 343, 346, 356, 357, 363  
     petitions of, 372  
 Kinsey, John (Davis, John v.), 347-348  
 Kinsley, Andrew, 406  
 Kinzey, John. *See* Kinsey, John  
 Kitchin, Robert. *See* Kitching, Robert  
 Kitching, \_\_\_\_\_ (Blague, Newcomb, atty.  
     of v.), 203  
 Kitching, Frances (Francis), attorney, 128, 129,  
     205. *See also* Kitching, Robert and  
     Frances; Sturgeon, Frances  
 Kitching (Kitchin), Robert  
     appoints attorney, 128  
     appraiser, 255  
     conveyance to, 44, 49, 50  
     juror, 287, 288, 289, 290, 293, 295, 298, 300  
     petition of, 398  
 Kitching, Robert (Blague, Newcomb v.), 126  
 Kitching, Robert (Philpott, John, admr. of v.),  
     203, 205

# INDEX

- Kitching, Robert (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 24, 78, 124, 129, 164-165  
 Kitching, Robert v. Wilson, James, alias Ray, Alexander, 23  
 Kitching, Robert and Frances (Low, Emanuel and Anne, atty. of v.), 125, 128, 159-161  
 Kitching, Robert and Frances, edms. (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 125, 129, 165  
 Knight, T., secretary, 193  
 Labor and services, 9, 74, 130, 178-179, 424, 447, 450  
     attending the sick, 16, 152, 155, 264, 430  
     bookkeeping, 36, 62  
     carpentry, 23, 63, 312  
     drawing and perusing writings, 63  
     harvesting crop, 63  
     hauling, 63  
     keeping guard, 312  
     mending brass and pewter, 273, 308  
     sawing, 28, 40, 100, 118, 119  
     sewing, 16  
     trimming boats, 52  
     trying out oil, 43  
     washing, 423, 449  
     See also Occupations  
 Lacey, Grace, 406  
 Lacey (Lacy), William  
     bill of sale from, 454  
     juror, 352  
     land of, 39  
     proves landrights, 406  
     witness, 28, 39, 43  
 Lacey, William, Jr., 406; witness, 28, 41, 389-390  
 Lacy, William. See Lacey, William  
 Laker (Lakars, Laker), Benjamin (Ben, Renjamen)  
     attestor, 286, 292  
     conveyance to, 260, 286, 292  
     council member, 13, 15, 19, 29, 34, 38, 40, 42, 44, 47, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 111, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 286, 292, 294, 298  
     justice, 13, 15, 19, 29, 34, 38, 40, 42, 44, 47, 48, 86, 90, 91, 97, 98, 100, 101, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 142, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 271, 286, 292, 294, 298, 302  
     land of, 44  
     referee, 34  
     slave of, 364  
 Lakar, Benjamin (Fewox, James v.), 27-28, 39, 61, 312, 313  
 Lakar, Benjamin (Swann, Samuel v.), 126, 139, 158-159  
 Lakars, Benjamin. See Lakar, Benjamin  
 Laker, Benjamin. See Lakar, Benjamin  
 Lamb, Caleb, attorney of, 9  
 Lamb (Lambe), Joshua (Joshuah), 414  
     administrator, 10  
     deposition concerning, 418  
     estate of, 433  
     juror, 345  
 Lamb, Joshua v. Finckley, Thomas, 343, 346, 348  
 Lamb, Joshua, admrx. of (Collins, William v.), 26-27, 35-36, 47-48, 59-60, 84, 92, 123, 145-147  
 Lamb, Joshua, admrx. of (Culpeper, John, execx. of v.), 233, 256-257, 276  
 Lamb, Joshua, admrx. of v. Wilson, Samuell, atty. of, 384  
 Lamb (Lambe), Mary  
     administratrix, 433  
     appoints attorney, 384n, 433-434  
 Lamb, Mary, admrx. (Collins, William v.), 26-27, 35-36, 47-48, 59-60, 84, 92, 123, 145-147  
 Lamb, Mary, admrx. (Culpeper, John, execx. of v.), 233, 256-257, 276  
 Lamb, Mary, atty. of (Culpeper, John, execx. of v.), 173  
 Lamb, Mary, atty. of v. Wilson, Samuell, atty. of, 384  
 Lamb, Sarah, atty. of v. Dan, John, 389  
 Lambe, Joshua. See Lamb, Joshua  
 Lambe, Mary. See Lamb, Mary  
 Lambert, Hubert (Hubbart), 406; deed of gift from, 335  
 Lancaster, England, county of, xviii  
 Land  
     action involving title to, xxv, xxvi, 4-5, 27, 35, 38, 39, 44, 46-47, 57-58, 65, 71-73, 92, 98, 99, 121, 131, 149, 171-172, 175-176, 177, 190-192, 193, 199, 211, 224, 232, 233, 239, 251-253, 260, 263, 266, 273, 287, 288, 293, 295, 315-318, 321-322, 388, 425  
     allotments, xxxi, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv, xxxvi, xxxvii, xxxviii  
     attorney empowered to convey, 105, 183, 305, 399  
     attorney empowered to recover, 105, 182-183, 184  
     bought from Indians, xx  
     conveyed, 44, 49, 71, 89, 95, 97, 104, 133, 135, 140, 177, 213-214, 231, 263, 264, 268, 286, 290, 292, 334, 335, 336, 342, 343, 351, 355-356, 358, 360, 361, 362, 363, 400-401, 452  
     entry of, lxviii, 35, 38, 44, 57, 72, 121, 190, 312, 392, 398  
     escheat of, 29, 81, 101, 171-172, 255  
     forfeiture of, 139-140  
     granted by Virginia Council, xx  
     labor and improvements on, 35, 47, 49, 57, 71, 172, 214, 231, 255, 336, 394  
     patent, xx, 10, 18, 46, 58, 95, 97, 98, 139, 251, 252, 264, 290, 299, 317-318



- power to grant, xix  
 records, lxii, 190  
 survey of, 35, 38-39, 92, 98, 99, 139, 158-159, 263, 312  
 titles in confusion, lxii  
 titles nullified, xxxvii, xxxviii  
*See also* Landrights; Proprietors—land policies of
- Landgrave, xxiv, xxxvi, lii, lix
- Landings, 74, 80, 81, 115, 149, 223, 280, 313, 320, 401, 442, 445
- Landrights, lxii, lxiii  
 certified, 30, 72, 80, 82, 128, 129, 312, 407  
 proved, xliv, lxviii, 11, 14, 19, 30, 37, 39, 42, 44, 45, 80, 82, 95, 98, 99, 129, 237, 263, 264, 288, 295, 312, 402, 403, 404-407, 413  
 sold, xxxvi, 82, 128, 147, 289, 406
- Larceny, 43, 179, 193-196, 210, 267, 291, 301, 309, 325, 326, 364, 392, 396, 397. *See also* Hog-stealing
- Larkin, James, 139, 411. *See also* Brockhos, Anthony, and adms. Larkin, James, atty. of; Brockhos, Anthony, and Larkin, James, atty. of
- Larry, John, to choose guardian, 11
- Latham, Paul (Paule)  
 attorney, 416  
 deputy register public, 8  
 juror, 349, 379  
 witness, 416-417, 436
- Lawrence, John, juror, 146-147
- Lawrence, William, estate of, 10, 349
- Lawrence, William, [Jr.], 349
- Lawson, ———, witness, 289, 291
- Lawson, Nathaniel (Nathaniell, Nathanill), 324; deputy marshal, 179, 224, 242, 243, 246, 247, 283, 309
- Lawson, Nathaniel (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 124, 132, 166
- Leakers, Mr. ———, 433
- Lear (Leare), Anna  
 bill of debt from, 444-445  
 death of, 257, 281  
 depositions concerning, 186-187, 304  
 estate of, 176, 177, 183, 184, 215, 223, 257, 260, 266  
 husbands of, 182, 184, 304  
 letter from, 207  
 parents of, 184, 303, 304  
 sisters of, 182-183, 184, 185, 186, 303, 304  
*See also* Blount, Anne; Sothel, Anna; Willix, Anna
- Lear, Anna. *See* Lear, John and Anna
- Lear, Anna, estate of (Muschamp, George v.), 265, 280
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (Banks, Elizabeth v.), 144, 159, 203, 258, 289, 296, 306-307, 398-399
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (Clark, Thomas v.), 203, 258, 273, 289, 296, 308
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (Dear, George v.), 289, 297, 310-311
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (Gent, Nicholas v.), 289, 296-297, 312
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (James, Andrew v.), 258, 276-277, 289, 297
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (Ludwell, Philip v.), 258, 277-278, 288, 295, 315-318
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (Miller, Thomas v.), 207, 258, 266, 279, 289, 297, 320
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (Proprietors, atty. of v.), 210, 257, 281-283, 289, 296, 321-322
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (Relie, Thomas v.), 288, 294, 322
- Lear, Anna, exec. of (Tomes, Francis v.), 138, 143-144, 159, 289, 297
- Lear (Leare), John  
 appoints attorney, 190  
 complaint of, 140  
 death of, 207  
 deposition concerning, 187  
 estate of, 257, 266, 268, 273, 282, 302  
 executor, 177, 223, 278, 281, 302  
 goods belonging to, 133-134  
 papers in possession of, 206  
 wife of, 182, 184, 304
- Lear, John (Hutchison, George, atty. of v.), 175, 188, 258, 324
- Lear, John and Anna, execs. Sothel, Seth v. Collins, William, and Clark, Mary, execs. Smith, Edward, 86, 95, 115, 123
- Lear, [John], exec. (Clark, Thomas v.), 203. *See also* Lear, John, exec. of (Clark, Thomas v.)
- Lear, John, exec. (James, Andrew v.), 258, 276-277. *See also* Lear, John, exec. of (James, Andrew v.)
- Lear, John, exec. of (Banks, Elizabeth v.), 144, 159, 203, 258, 289, 296, 306-307, 398-399
- Lear, John, exec. of (Clark, Thomas v.), 258, 273, 289, 296, 308. *See also* Lear, John, exec. (Clark, Thomas v.)
- Lear, John, exec. of (Dear, George v.), 289, 297, 310-311
- Lear, John, exec. of (Gent, Nicholas v.), 289, 296-297, 312
- Lear, John, exec. of (James, Andrew v.), 289, 297. *See also* Lear, John, exec. (James, Andrew v.)
- Lear, John, exec. of (Ludwell, Philip v.), 258, 277-278, 288, 295, 315-318
- Lear, John, exec. of (Miller, Thomas v.), 207, 258, 266, 279, 289, 297, 320
- Lear, John, exec. of (Proprietors, atty. of v.), 210, 257, 281-283, 289, 296, 321-322
- Lear, John, exec. of (Relie, Thomas v.), 238, 294, 322

# INDEX

- Lear, John, exec. of (Tomes, Francis v.), 138,  
143-144, 159, 289, 297
- Lear, John, execs. of (Chew, Joseph v.), 301
- Leare, Anna. *See* Lear, Anna
- Leare, John. *See* Lear, John
- Leather, 16, 326; payment in, 16-18
- Lee (Leigh), Robert, juror, 344, 347, 359
- Lee, Robert v. Biggs, Timothy, estate of, 360
- Lee, Robert (Dunn, John v.), 344
- Lee, Robert (Kelly, Matthew v.), 347
- Leelington, Alexander. *See* Lillington, Alexander
- Leetmen, xxiii, xxvii
- Legacy, 10, 128, 170, 183
- Leigh, Robert. *See* Lee, Robert
- Lemare, Francis, appraiser, 177
- Leoper, Thomas. *See* Lepper, Thomas
- Lepers, Thomas. *See* Lepper, Thomas
- Lepper (Leoper, Lepers), Thomas  
council member, 13, 15  
informer, 419  
juror, 90, 91, 93, 94  
justice, lxxiv, 13, 15, 386, 387, 390, 391,  
393, 400, 402, 406  
proves landrights, 402-403, 404  
witness, 90, 97, 137, 190
- Lepper, Thomas (Porter, John, Jr. v.), 173
- Lerry, Cornelius. *See* Lerry, Cornelius
- Lerri, Cornelius. *See* Lerry, Cornelius
- Lerry, \_\_\_\_\_ (Dawson, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 404
- Lerry (Lerry, Lerri, Lurrey), Cornelius  
(Cornelius), 309  
appraiser, 128  
juror, 290, 291, 300, 301, 345, 349, 394,  
402  
land of, 35  
petition of, 405
- Lerry, Cornelius (Bentley, John v.), 391
- Lerry, Cornelius v. Bentley, John [1], 21, 33,  
40-41, 66, 199-200
- Lerry, Cornelius v. Bentley, John [2], 22, 30,  
33, 40-41, 66, 67
- Lerry, Cornelius v. Bentley, Richard, 22, 32,  
44, 86, 100, 107
- Lerry, Cornelius ([Proprietors] v.), 366
- Lerry, Cornelius v. Sheriff, 351
- Lerry, Cornelius v. Toomy, John, 365
- Lerry, Cornelius (Twiddy, Thomas v.), 345
- Lerry, Cornelius (White, Thomas and Diana  
v.), 26, 31, 78-79
- Lery, Edward, attestor, 453
- Letter of attorney  
no evidence to, 396  
proved, 32, 33, 39, 89, 90, 95, 96, 100, 128,  
136, 175, 176, 180, 204, 265, 268, 289,  
290, 340, 350, 352, 353, 358, 362, 365,  
370, 373, 374, 394  
text of, 8, 48-49, 101, 102, 104, 105-107,  
112, 142, 144, 170, 180, 182-185, 188-  
190, 200, 215, 243, 250, 302, 304-306,  
398-400, 433  
*See also* Attorney; Warrant of attorney
- Letters, 6, 71, 115, 202, 207, 215-216, 285,  
431, 450, 451
- Levies. *See* Taxes
- Lewis, Abraham, attestor, 184
- Lewis, John  
agreement of, 342  
attestor, 452  
conveyance from, 342  
conveyance to, 334, 342  
gift from, 341
- Lewis, John ([Crown] v.), 210
- Lewitt, James, attestor, 305
- Lewton, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Pollock, \_\_\_\_\_, 396
- Lewton, Thomas, payment by, 396
- Libel, 333
- License  
for attorney, 205  
to fish, 19  
to hunt, 268, 270  
to whale, 18, 43
- Likatan, Virginia. *See* Kikatan
- Lille, John. *See* Lilly, John
- Lilley, John. *See* Lilly, John
- Lillington (Leelington, Lillinton), Alexander  
(Alexsander, Alexander), 63, 93, 111,  
153, 190, 191, 433, 447  
administrator, 6-7, 10, 138  
appraiser, 291, 301, 363  
attorney, 33, 34, 47, 68, 90, 102-103, 106,  
177, 189, 200  
bill of debt to, 269  
certification by, 250  
conveyance to, 400  
council member, 232, 260, 263, 265, 267,  
269, 276, 286, 292, 298  
deposition concerning, 109  
juror, 421  
justice, lxxx-lxxxi, lxxvii, 74, 120, 232, 239,  
260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 276, 286,  
287, 292, 298, 333, 336, 337, 339, 341,  
342, 343, 346, 352, 355, 358, 360, 364,  
366, 369, 371, 373, 376, 378, 386, 387,  
390, 391, 393, 400, 402, 406  
provost marshal, lxxviii, 20, 21, 22, 23,  
25, 27, 29, 64, 66, 70, 77  
servant of, 352-353  
sheriff, lxxxiv, 13-14, 121  
surety, 255  
tax collector, 91, 92  
witness, 20, 89, 94, 100, 116, 231, 287, 290,  
414, 417, 421, 431, 453
- Lillington, Alexander v. Crosland, John, estate  
of, 396
- Lillington, Alexander (Hancock, John, guard-  
ians of v.), 126, 137-133, 149, 173, 174,  
175-176, 190-192
- Lillington, Alexander v. Handford, Abraham,  
estate of, 354

- Lillington, Alexander v. Mayo, Edward, atty. Gibbs, John, 24, 67-68
- Lillington, Alexander v. Moody, Thomas, Bayley, Patrick, and Thomas, Morgan, 361
- Lillington, Alexander v. Relfe, Thomas, exec. White, Thomas, 269
- Lillington, Alexander v. Sprag, William, 24
- Lillington, Alexander v. Wilson, John, 23-24, 68
- Lillington, Alexander, admr. (Vincent, William v.), 179
- Lillington, Alexander, assignee Ashley, Edward v. Wade, Alice, admrx. Wade, Edward, 428
- Lillington, Alexander, assignee White, Thomas v. Nicholson, William, 271
- Lillington, [Alexander], atty. (Davis, John, exec. of v.), 402
- Lillington, Alexander, atty. (Wilson, Samuel, atty. of v.), 352
- Lillington, Alexander, atty. Helly, Christopher v. Prows, Charles, estate of, 377
- Lillington, Alexander, atty. Keeton, John v. Thigpen, James, 85, 95, 96-97
- Lillington, Alexander, atty. Wright, John v. Hawkins, Thomas, 20, 32-33, 69-70, 83, 87-88, 98. *See also* Lillington, Alexander, atty. Wright, John v. Hawkins, Thomas, and Hartley, Francis, execs. Wade, Edward, and Wade, Alice
- Lillington, Alexander, atty. Wright, John v. Hawkins, Thomas, and Hartley, Francis, execs. Wade, Edward, and Wade, Alice, 382. *See also* Lillington, Alexander, atty. Wright, John v. Hawkins, Thomas
- Lillington, Alexander, and Hartley, Susannah v. Clark, George, 21, 29-30, 68-69. *See also* Lillington, Alexander, and Hartley, Susannah, attys. (Wilkison, William v.)
- Lillington, Alexander, and Hartley, Susannah, attys. (Wilkison, William v.), 402. *See also* Lillington, Alexander, and Hartley, Susannah v. Clark, George
- Lillington, Sarah, 6-7
- Lillinton, Alexander. *See* Lillington, Alexander
- Lilly (Lille, Lilley), John  
 attorney, 454  
 conveyance from, lxxdii, 338  
 garnishee, 35  
 juror, 36, 37, 39, 131, 133, 205, 235, 267, 389  
 surety, 129  
 witness, 131
- Lincey, Robert. *See* Linsay, Robert
- Linch, \_\_\_\_\_, payment by, 290
- Linch (Lynch), Elizabeth. *See* Linch, Michael and Elizabeth
- Linch (Lynch), Michael (Micaell, Michael)  
 administrator, 265  
 attesor, 128, 143, 265  
 guardian, 286  
 payment by, 239
- Linch, Michael v. White, Thomas, 237, 245-246, 258
- Linch, Michael and Elizabeth, admrs. Hawkins, Thomas v. Chew, Joseph, 290, 299, 314-315
- Linch, Michael, guardian Hawkins, John v. Wade, Alice, 290, 299
- Linsay (Lincey), Robert, estate of (Steward John v.), 14
- Linsay, Robert, exec. of (Steward, John and Ann v.), 426
- Lisle (Lyle, Lysle), Henry  
 appoints attorney, 394  
 bond to, 401  
 deed of gift from, 394  
 juror, 206, 208, 210  
 witness, 211, 445
- Lisle, Henry (Hobson, Peter v.), 233-234, 243
- Little River, 133, 147, 149, 218, 240, 246, 280, 337, 384, 419, 442, 443
- Livestock marks, lxxii, lxxix, 14, 51-53, 130, 213, 214, 272, 275, 334, 335, 338, 341, 385, 390, 392, 393, 397, 453, 454
- Loadman (Lodman), James (Jams)  
 attesor, 454  
 proves landrights, 406
- Loadman, Joane, deed of gift to, 335
- Lodging, 16, 119, 244, 423, 429
- Lodman, James. *See* Loadman, James
- Loften, Elizabeth, 44
- Loften, Leonard  
 juror, 36, 37  
 proves landrights, 44
- Log cabin, 241
- Log house, 312, 420, 421
- London, xvii, xxi, xxix, xxx, xxxviii, xxxix, xlii, xliii, xlv, lvii, lviii, lxxviii, lxxxi, lxxiii, 22, 144, 150, 174, 199, 206, 216, 217, 258, 260, 279, 293, 296, 306, 398, 415, 416, 431
- Long, Abigall, estate of, 250
- Long, Arthur, 403
- Long, Gyles, estate of, 390
- Long (Longe), James  
 guardian, 372  
 juror, 205, 210, 372  
 will of, lviii  
 witness, 373
- Long, James (Wilson, John v.), 365
- Long, Jane, marriage of, 250
- Long, John (Twiddy, Thomas v.), 357
- Long, Mary, estate of, 250
- Long, Neal, juror, 261, 264
- Long, Thomas, juror, 352
- Long, William  
 petition of, 365  
 witness, 221, 318

## INDEX

- Long Reach, 38  
 Longe, James. *See* Long, James  
 Lots, casting of, xxxiv  
 Love, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 221  
 Love, Thomas, bill of debt from, 440-441  
 Loveday, George (Williamson, Richard v.), 377  
 Low, Anne (Ann, An). *See* Low, Emanuel and Anne; *also* Archdale, Anne  
 Low, Emanuel and Anne, atty. of v. Kitching, Robert and Frances, 125, 128, 159-161  
 Lownes, \_\_\_\_\_, 309  
 Lowry, Robert, estate of, 11  
 Loyd, Edward, attestor, 225  
 Lucy, a servant, 376  
 Ludford, William  
   agreement of, 337  
   attestor, 215  
 Ludford, William (Woollard, William v.) [1], 333  
 Ludford, William (Woollard, William v.) [2], 334  
 Ludford, William (Woollard, William v.) [3], 337  
 Ludwel, Philip. *See* Ludwell, Philip  
 Ludwell (Ludwel), Philip (Phillip), 81n  
   attestor, 399  
   deposition concerning, 121  
   governor, lix-lxii, lxxi, lxxciii, 19, 92, 94n, 326, 327  
   letter to, lxxivn  
 Ludwell, Philip v. Godwin, Thomas, exec.  
   Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, execc.  
   Sothel, Seth, 258, 277-278, 288, 295, 315-318  
 Ludwell, Philip v. Smith, Richard, 314, 315  
 Luerton, William, 5; appraiser, 133  
 Lues (Luis), William, deposition of, 197  
 Luis, William. *See* Lues, William  
 Lumbrosier, John, juror, 261, 264  
 Lurrey, Cornelius. *See* Lerry, Cornelius  
 Luten, Thomas  
   to administer oath, 133, 180  
   juror, 288, 289, 295, 298  
   witness, 314  
 Lyddiard, John, notary public, 369  
 Lyde, Edward, attestor, 226, 227, 228  
 Lyle, Henry. *See* Lisle, Henry  
 Lynch, Elizabeth. *See* Linch, Elizabeth  
 Lynch, Michael. *See* Linch, Michael  
 Lyndsey, William (Harvey, Thomas v.), 340  
 Lyndsey, William (Moody, Thomas v.), 340  
 Lysle, F. nry. *See* Lisle, Henry  
 Maccee, Francis. *See* Mackee, Francis  
 Maccee, John. *See* Mackee, John  
 McClenahan, Nathaniel v. Fulwood, William, 203  
 Macdaniell, Charles. *See* Mackdaniel, Charles  
 Mcfarland, Alexander, deposition of, 193  
 Mackbride (Makbride), John (Gidion, Benjamin v.), 238, 242-243, 258, 260-261, 267, 275, 325  
 Mackdaniel, \_\_\_\_\_ (Butler, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 404  
 Mackdaniel (Macdaniell), Charles  
   bill of sale from, 454  
   proves landrights, 405-406  
 Mackdaniel, Elizabeth, 406  
 Mackee (Maccee), Francis, administratrix, 177, 261  
 Mackee (Maccee, Mackie), John  
   administrator, 177, 261  
   attestor, 175, 192  
   conveyance to, 177  
 Mackeel, Daniel, estate of, 265  
 Mackeel, Ellinor, executrix, 265  
 Mackeel, John, juror, 206, 208, 210  
 Mackey (Makee, Mecay), Daniell (Daniel), 237  
   garnishee, 357  
   juror, 365  
 Mackey, Daniell ([Proprietors] v.), 362  
 Mackey, Thomas, payment by, 354, 355  
 Mackie, John. *See* Mackee, John  
 Madren, Richard  
   appraiser, 97  
   juror, 91, 93, 96, 97  
 Magdane, Michell, 246  
 Mageo, Laurence (Lawrence)  
   attestor, 103, 106, 107  
   guardian, 105, 140  
 Mageo, Laurence and Mary, guardians Battle, William v. Pope, Richard, 85, 95, 115-117, 123, 127, 131-132, 157  
 Mageo, Mary  
   appoints attorney, 90, 105  
   guardian, 105, 140  
   *See also* Mageo, Laurence and Mary  
 Magistrate, lxiv, 295, 362, 377  
 Magistrates' court, lxxix  
 Maiming, lxxviii, 9  
 Mainprise, 94, 420, 421  
 Makbride, John. *See* Mackbride, John  
 Makee, Daniell. *See* Mackey, Daniell  
 Malbone, Peter, assignment to, 3  
 Mancell, Mary. *See* Mansell, Mary  
 Mancell, William. *See* Mansell, William  
 Manering, Stephen. *See* Manwaring, Stephen  
 Mannaring, Stephen. *See* Manwaring, Stephen  
 Mannering, Stephen. *See* Manwaring, Stephen  
 Mannring, Stephen. *See* Manwaring, Stephen  
 Mannoring, Stephen. *See* Manwaring, Stephen  
 Manorial courts, xxv, xxvi-xxvii  
 Manors, xxvi, xxvii, lix  
 Mansal, William. *See* Mansell, William  
 Mansel, William. *See* Mansell, William  
 Mansell (Mancell), Mary, witness, 396  
 Mansell (Mancell, Mansal, Mansel), William  
   assignment from, 444

- bill of debt to, 443-444  
 garnishee, 279  
 juror, 131  
 witness, 396
- Mansell, William (Blount, Thomas v.), 174  
 Mansell, William (Clapper, John v.), 236, 240, 257, 261
- Mansell, William v. Hendrick, Francis, exec. Chambers, Edmund, 85, 117
- Mansell, William v. Philips, Thomas, 203
- Mansell, William v. Spelman, John, 259, 278-279
- Mansell, William (White, Thomas v.) [1], 124, 164, 236-237, 253-254, 257
- Mansell, William (White, Thomas v.) [2], 236, 257
- Manslaughter, 206, 209, 221-222
- Manwaring (Manering, Mannaring, Mannering, Manniring, Mannoring, Manwarring, Manwering), Stephen (Stephe)  
 account of, 447  
 assignment to, 443  
 attorney, 41, 96, 251  
 bill of exchange to, 451  
 bill of sale to, 453, 454  
 bond of, 180, 349, 371  
 disbarment of, 238  
 juror, 146-147, 251, 378, 389, 392  
 payment by, 373, 451  
 proves landrights, 406  
 referee, 391  
 surety, 89  
 witness, 238, 268, 270, 443
- Manwaring, Stephen v. Beasley, Robert, 28, 40, 46, 86, 100, 118-120, 388
- Manwaring, Stephen v. Castleton, George [1, 2, 3, 4], 423-424
- Manwaring, Stephen v. Chapman, William, 101, 120-121, 123-124
- Manwaring, Stephen ([Crown] v.), 179
- Manwaring, Stephen (Gear, Archibald, exec. of v.), 233, 247-248
- Manwaring, Stephen (Pricklove, Samuel v.), 363
- Manwaring, Stephen (Proprietors v.), 351, 352
- Manwaring, Stephen (Scott, Joseph v.), 362-363
- Manwaring, Stephen v. Scott, [Joseph], 364
- Manwaring, Stephen (Sherwood, David v.) [1], 234-235, 249-251
- Manwaring, Stephen (Sherwood, David v.) [2], 267-268, 283
- Manwaring, Stephen (Snook, Daniel v.), 268, 284
- Manwaring, [Stephen] (Weston, Robert v.), 390
- Manwaring, Stephen (White, Roger v.), 357
- Manwaring, Stephen v. Wilson, Robert [1], 388, 412
- Manwaring, Stephen v. Wilson, Robert [2], 98-99, 388, 412
- Manwaring, Stephen v. Wilson, Robert [3], 28, 37, 39, 40, 41-42, 43, 46, 83, 91
- Manwaring, Stephen (Wilson, Robert v.), 27, 38-39, 41-42, 46, 84, 92, 121
- Manwarring, Stephen. *See* Manwaring, Stephen
- Manwering, \_\_\_\_\_ (Belman, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 392
- Manwering, \_\_\_\_\_ (Plater, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 404
- Manwering, Stephen. *See* Manwaring, Stephen
- Marchegay, Bennett v. Durant, George, 340-350
- Marchegay, Bennett (Mathews, George v.), 372
- Marchegay, Bennett v. Tetterton, William, 343
- Maria, a Negro transport, 11
- Markeham, Anthony. *See* Markham, Anthony
- Marker, Nathaniel, 99
- Markham (Markeham), Anthony (Anthony)  
 guardian, 205  
 juror, 206, 385  
 to partition land, 380
- Markham, William, governor, Pennsylvania, 188
- Marks, Thomas, deputy marshal, 179
- Marcell, Richard. *See* Marnell, Richard
- Marnell (Marmell, Marnell), Richard, attester, 438, 439
- Marnell, Richard. *See* Marnell, Richard
- Marriages, registration of, xxvi, lvi
- Marroe (Marrow), Pheny (Phe., Phynney), 63, 230; witness, 149
- Marrow, Mary, witness, 149
- Marrow, Pheny. *See* Marroe, Pheny
- Marshal. *See* Provost marshal, grand marshal, marshal, deputy marshal
- Marsol., William, estate of (Johnson, Daniell, and Bridges, John, atty. of v.), 356
- Marson, William, estate of (Taylor, Jonathan, admr. of v.), 360
- Marston, William, attester, 150
- Mary, a Negro servant, 45, 82
- Maryland, 147, 386, 387
- Mason, \_\_\_\_\_ v. White, \_\_\_\_\_, 402
- Mason, Henry, bill of debt from, 441
- Mason (Masson, Meason), John  
 conveyance from, 44, 49-50  
 conveyance to, 49  
 juror, 31, 33, 93, 96, 97, 131, 391  
 proves landrights, 405  
 witness, 45, 52, 54
- Mason, John (Bournsby, William v.), 41, 47, 55-57, 86, 100, 125, 140-141
- Mason (Masson), Sarah, 56  
 conveyance from, 44, 49-50  
 father of, 52  
 witness, 45, 52, 54
- Massachusetts Bay, 181, 182, 226, 227
- Massegay, Benjamin. *See* Massegue, Benjamin

# INDEX

- Massegue (Massegay, Masseguy), Benjamin  
appraiser, 269  
juror, 287, 293
- Masseguy, Benjamin. *See* Massegue, Benjamin
- Masssey, Thomas, 433
- Masson, John. *See* Mason, John
- Masson, Sarah. *See* Mason, Sarah
- Mathewes, George. *See* Mathews, George
- Mathews (Mathewes), George  
juror, 39, 88, 93, 96, 97, 206, 208, 210, 288,  
289, 295, 298, 349, 365, 374, 377, 378,  
392  
surety, 91, 385  
witness, 290, 291, 300
- Mathews, George v. Haskins, Hanaball, 289,  
298, 318
- Mathews, George v. Johnson, Thomas, 319
- Mathews, George v. Marchegay, Bennett, 372
- Mathews, John, attesor, 353, 356
- Mathews, John v. Mowbery, William and  
Elizabeth, 359
- Mathews, Jone (Joane). *See* Oneale, Daniel,  
and Mathews, Jone
- Matkie, Thomas (Shroosbury, James v.), 4
- Mattacomak Creek, 336
- Mayfeild, Peter, deposition of, 416
- Maygoe, ———, attesor, 401
- Mayo, Ann, 405
- Mayo (Mayoe), Edward  
arbitrator, 364  
attorney, 35, 39  
auditor, 178, 211, 212  
clerk court, lxxiv, 50, 51, 52, 55, 104, 387,  
400  
deed of sale from, 14  
justice, 358, 360, 364, 369, 371, 373, 376,  
378, 387  
payment by, 14  
proves landrights, 405  
register, 227, 453  
witness, 43, 64, 127, 155, 167
- Mayo, Edward v. Hall, John, 366
- Mayo, Edward v. White, Thomas, 125, 136,  
157
- Mayo, Edward, atty. (Hunt, John v.), 395-  
396
- Mayo, Edward, atty. (Lillington, Alexander  
v.), 24, 67-68
- Mayo, Edward, atty. (Tulle, Thomas v.), 46,  
74-75
- Mayo, Edward, Jr., 405
- Mayo, Elizabeth, 405
- Mayo, Sarah, 405
- Mayoe, Edward. *See* Mayo, Edward
- Mayor, xxvi
- Mead, John. *See* Simons, Thomas, and Mead,  
John
- Mead (Meades, Meads), Timothy  
appraiser, 10  
estate of, 380
- Meades, Timothy. *See* Mead, Timothy
- Meads, Timothy. *See* Mead, Timothy
- Meakin, Sarah. *See* Meekins, Sarah
- Measell, Lawrence. *See* Mesell, Lawrence
- Meason, John. *See* Mason, John
- Meazle, Lawrence. *See* Mesell, Lawrence
- Mecay, Daniell. *See* Mackey, Daniell
- Medical treatment, 191, 212, 222, 426
- Medium of exchange. *See* Country commodities,  
payment in; Money; *also separate com-  
modities*
- Medlecot, Richard. *See* Medlycott, Richard,  
and Jesson, Jacob
- Medlycott (Medlecot, Medtecot, Medticot),  
Richard, and Jesson, Jacob  
bill of debt to, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440,  
441  
merchants of Boston, 436
- Medtecot, Richard. *See* Medlycott, Richard,  
and Jesson, Jacob
- Medticot, Richard. *See* Medlycott, Richard,  
and Jesson, Jacob
- Meekin, Ralph. *See* Meekins, Ralph
- Meekins (Meekin, Mekens, Minkings), Ralph  
(Ralph), 195; surety, 197-198
- Meekins (Meakin, Menkeings, Menkings,  
Minkings), Sarah (Sarey, Sary), deposi-  
tion of, 195. *See also* Jones, Edward, Jr.,  
and Meekins, Sarah
- Mekens, Ralph. *See* Meekins, Ralph
- Menkeings, Sarah. *See* Meekins, Sarah
- Menkings, Sarah. *See* Meekins, Sarah
- Merannon, John, juror, 357
- Meray, Daniell, juror, 349
- Mercer, Thomas, affidavit of, 81
- Merchandise, 234, 244, 302, 321, 366
- Merchant, Abia, attesor, 172
- Merchant, Christopher  
attesor, 172  
clerk council, 12  
clerk court, 193, 195, 196  
deputy escheator, 172  
juror, 344, 345
- Merchant, Christopher v. Basten, Anne, 345
- Merchant, Christopher v. Willoughby, John,  
estate of, 345
- Mercy of the court, 30, 94, 209
- Merrett, Thomas, 403
- Merrweather, Mr. ———, estate of, 342
- Mesell (Measell, Meazle, Mezell), Lawrence  
(Larance, Laurence)  
estate of, 291, 301  
garnishee, 66, 88, 148
- Meverill, Elizabeth  
bond of, 193, 194  
deposition of, 195-196
- Mezell, Lawrence. *See* Mesell, Lawrence
- Middelton, Peter. *See* Middleton, Peter
- Middelon, Peter. *See* Middleton, Peter
- Middlesex, England, county of, 317

- Middleton (Midleton), Barbary, appoints attorney, 156
- Middleton, Barbary, atty. (Gascoigne, William v.), 85
- Middleton, Barbary, atty. (Moline, Robert v.), 85, 96, 121-122
- Middleton (Middeltton, Middelton, Mideltton, Midetion), Peter (Petter), deposition concerning, 308-309
- Middleton, Peter (Crown v.), 291, 301, 309
- Middleton, Peter v. Fewox, James, 291, 300, 319
- Mideltton, Peter. *See* Middleton, Peter
- Middleton, Barbary. *See* Middleton, Barbary
- Midleton, Peter. *See* Middleton, Peter
- Miles, George. *See* Myies, George
- Militia, xix, xx, xlvii, xlviii-xlix, 1. *See also* Armed forces
- Miller, Thomas
- acting governor, xlvii
  - affidavits of, li
  - charges against, xliii, liii
  - collector of customs, xlv, xlvii, l-li
  - commissions to, xlv, xlvii-xlviii
  - document proved before, 8
  - government under, xlvii-l, lxxiv
  - imprisonment of, xliiii, li, lv, 419-420
  - overthrow of, l-lv
  - proprietor's deputy, xlv
  - register, xlv
  - secretary, xlv
  - tried in Albemarle, xliii, liii, liv
  - tried in Virginia, xliii, xlv, xlv
- Miller, Thomas
- administrator, 265-266, 268, 295, 321n
  - appoints attorney, 268
  - appraiser, 288, 295
  - attorney, 350
  - auditor, 234
  - bond to, 355-356
  - complaint of, 346
  - council member, lxxcii
  - deed of gift to, 353
  - deed of sale to, 353
  - juror, 131, 133, 262, 287, 293, 431
  - justice, lxxvii-lxxxiii, 12, 342, 343, 346, 349, 351, 352, 355, 356, 358, 360, 364
  - order concerning, 358
- Miller, Thomas (Ashworth, Richard v.), 264, 272
- Miller, Thomas v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, exec. Sothel, Seth, 207, 258, 266, 279, 289, 297, 320
- Miller, Thomas (Philpott, John v.), 365
- Mills, Henry, appoints attorney, 358
- Mills, James, proves landrights, 99
- Mills, James (Bartlif, William v.), 132, 147, 173
- Mills, James v. Tarkington, John, 21
- Mills, James v. Wade, Edward [1, 2, 3], 366-369
- Mills, James v. Wade, Edward, admrx. of, 84
- Mincy, Dorothy, conveyance from, 336
- Mincy, Dorothy v. Sheppard, Lewis, 335
- Minerd (Minyard), John, juror, 359, 377, 378
- Mines, 317
- Mingo, a Negro servant ([Proprietors] v.), 364
- Minkings, Ralph. *See* Meekins, Ralph
- Minkings, Sarah. *See* Meekins, Sarah
- Minty, Robert (Ristod, Robert v.), 5
- Minyard, John. *See* Minerd, John
- Misdemeanor, 219, 412
- Mittimus, 420, 421, 422
- Moline, Ellinor (Elianer, Elianor, Elinar), witness, 136, 237, 264
- Moline, Ellinor (Crown v.), 208, 210, 211, 219-220, 236
- Moline (Molines, Molline, Mollyn, Mulline, Mullines), Robert (Rober)
- deposition concerning, 309
  - discharged from debt, 264
  - juror, 32, 39, 88, 90, 91, 93, 131, 176, 392
  - payment by, 211, 212
  - surety, 134
  - witness, 23, 61, 69, 84, 114, 132, 147, 237, 259, 264, 398
- Moline, Robert. *See* Moline, Ellinor (Crown v.)
- Moline, Robert (Hunt, John v.), 203, 210-211
- Moline, Robert (Hunt, John and Elizabeth v.), 203, 210, 223-224
- Moline, Robert v. Middleton, Barbary, atty. Muschamp, George, 85, 96, 121-122
- Moline, Robert (Therrill, William, exec. or v.), 203, 211, 224
- Moline, Robert (Toomy, John v.), 126, 161
- Moline, Robert v. Toomy, John, 123, 130-131, 157-158
- Moline, Robert (White, Thomas and Diana v.) [1], 124, 134-135, 166-167
- Moline, Robert (White, Thomas and Diana v.) [2], 124, 135, 166-167
- Moline, Robert, assignee of v. \_\_\_\_\_, 266
- Molines, Robert. *See* Moline, Robert
- Molline, Robert. *See* Moline, Robert
- Mollyn, Robert. *See* Moline, Robert
- Monck, Elizabeth, witness, 323
- Monck, Robert, witness, 323
- Monday, William, juror, 365
- Money
- of England, 20, 24, 26, 36, 50, 55, 59, 70, 74, 96, 108, 116, 144, 159, 171, 172, 194, 197, 241, 253, 257, 258, 265, 272, 273, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 284, 294, 296, 307, 308, 313, 315, 316, 317, 323, 355, 356, 360, 366, 367, 368, 383, 384, 386, 387, 424, 426, 435, 442, 443, 452
  - of New England, 103, 213, 225, 226
  - of Spain, 270, 278, 302, 316

## INDEX

- See also Barter; Country commodities, payment in
- Montague (Montege), Roger (Blount, James v.), 265, 272-273
- Montege, Roger. See Montague, Roger
- Moody, Eliezer, attester, 184
- Moody, Thomas  
appoints attorney, 340  
juror, 345
- Moody, Thomas v. Lyndsey, William, 340
- Moody, Thomas, Bayley, Patrick, and Thomas, Morgan (Lillington, Alexander v.), 361
- Moore (More), Alexander  
conveyance from, 336, 363  
conveyance to, 336, 361  
juror, 339, 359, 362, 377, 378
- Moore, William, 413
- Moors, Samuel. See More, Samuel
- Moratuck (Moratoke) Bay, 317, 401
- More, Alexander. See Moore, Alexander
- More (Moors), Samuel, 151; attester, 446
- Moretton, William, witness, 124
- Morgan, David  
conveyance from, 336  
conveyance to, 336
- Morgan, James, juror, 346
- Morgan, James (White, John v.) [1, 2, 3], 344-345
- Morlines, Mr. ———, bill of debt to, 445
- Morris, John (Oldfield, Christopher v.), 9
- Morris, Thomas  
juror, 374  
payment by, 370
- Morris, William, juror, 359, 374
- Motions, 5, 14, 47, 340
- Mowberry, Elizabeth. See Mowbery, Elizabeth
- Mowbery (Mowberry), Elizabeth, witness, 42, 52-53, 54. See also Mowbery, William and Elizabeth
- Mowbery, William, witness, 267
- Mowbery, William and Elizabeth (Mathews, John v.), 359
- Mulline, Robert. See Moline, Robert
- Mullines, Robert. See Moline, Robert
- Munden, Mary, attester, 189
- Munden, Stephen, juror, 385
- Munden, Stephen (White, Robert v.), 127
- Muns, Ann (Anne), executrix, 429n
- Muns, Ann, execx. (Haskins, Hanaball v.), 24, 62
- Muns, Thomas, estate of, 429n
- Muns, Thomas (Cox, Daniell v.), 429
- Muns, Thomas, execx. of (Haskins, Hanaball v.), 24, 62
- Murchany, Cath., attester, 401
- Murdah, James, appoints attorney, 365
- Murder, xxvi, lxi, 206, 221-222, 378
- Murrell, Edward. See Murrell, Edward
- Murrell (Murell), Edward, attester, 70, 223
- Murrell, [Edward] (Chevin, [Nathaniel] v.), 325
- Murrell, Edward (Crown v.), 179, 208, 209, 220-221. See also Haskins, Margret (Crown v.); Murrell, Edward, and Haskins, Margret (Crown v.)
- Murrell, Edward (Harvey, Samuel, atty. of v.), 127
- Murrell, Edward (Haskins, Hanaball v.) [1], 127
- Murrell, Edward (Haskins, Hanaball v.) [2], 203, 209, 222-223
- Murrell, Edward (Haskins, Hanaball v.) [3], 203
- Murrell, Edward, and Biggs, John (Crown v.), 175, 179
- Murrell, Edward, and Haskins, Margret (Crown v.), 328
- Murrey, Alexander, 327
- Muschamp, ——— (Toomey, ——— v.), 394
- Muschamp, George, appraiser, 403
- Muschamp, George v. Lear, Anna, estate of, 265, 280
- Muschamp, George, atty. of (Gascoigne, William v.), 85
- Muschamp, George, atty. of (Moline, Robert v.), 85, 96, 121-122
- Myles (Miles), George (Georg)  
garnishee, 334  
juror, 337, 339
- Myles, George (Walker, Henderson v.), lxxx, 355, 356-357
- Nailor, Richard. See Naylor, Richard
- Nails, 450; payment in, 11, 12, 346
- Nansemond County, Virginia, 70, 102, 103, 105, 106, 115, 116, 184, 264, 271, 302, 303, 382, 401
- Narramore, Richard, atty. of v. Wingate, [Richard], 371-372
- Naturalization of foreigners, xix
- Naylor (Nailor), Richard  
account of, 449-450  
will of, 263
- Neal (Neale, Neall), Charles (Cha., Charle)  
bond of, 357  
juror, 385  
petition of, 45  
surety, 50, 51  
witness, 131
- Neal, Dorcas (Dorkas), inheritance of, 45
- Neale, Charles. See Neal, Charles
- Neall, Charles. See Neal, Charles
- Neall, Luke, bill of debt from, 439
- Negroes, xxiii, 11, 39, 53, 82, 99, 213, 226, 282, 283, 302, 353, 364, 378, 404, 405, 406, 412, 448. See also Servants
- Neuse area, xlv
- Neuse River, xlv, xlv



- Nevis, *xlvi*  
 New England, 7, 39, 48, 101, 103, 104, 123, 133, 173, 174, 176, 177, 181, 182, 184, 185, 186, 187, 189, 212, 213, 215, 216, 225, 226, 227, 262, 303, 304, 325, 326, 389, 416, 418, 430, 433, 436  
 New England traders, *xxii*, *xl*, *xlvi*, *1*, 414-419, 434-441  
 New Hampshire, 182, 184, 185, 303, 304, 305  
 New York, *xxix*, 9, 138  
 New York City, 127, 155, 244  
 Newbegun (Newbegin) Creek, 105, 131, 446  
 Niccols, Samuel. *See* Nicols, Samuel  
 Niccolson (Nicholson), Christopher, 405; road surveyor, 337  
 Niccolson, Hannah, 405  
 Niccolson, Samuel, 405  
 Nicholls, Christopher, juror, 356, 357  
 Nicholls, Thomas. *See* Nicols, Thomas  
 Nichols, Thomas. *See* Nicols, Thomas  
 Nicholson, Christopher. *See* Niccolson, Christopher  
 Nicholson (Nicolson), William  
   conveyance to, 268  
   juror, 261, 264, 267, 268, 283  
 Nicholson, William (Lillington, Alexander v.), 271  
 Nicoles, Thomas. *See* Nicols, Thomas  
 Nicolls, Thomas. *See* Nicols, Thomas  
 Nicols, John, juror, 146-147  
 Nicols (Nicolls), Samuel (Samuell)  
   juror, 146-147  
   proves landrights, 405  
 Nicols (Nicholls, Nichols, Nicoles, Nicolls, Nikell), Thomas  
   court held at house of, 239, 256, 259, 270, 274, 281, 283, 284, 291, 314, 315, 318, 319, 321, 323, 324  
   juror, 131, 133, 235  
   witness, 124, 163, 164, 209, 238, 325  
 Nicols, Thomas v. Yarsey, Edward, 259  
 Nicolson, Thomas v. Garnsey, Edward, 268  
 Nicolson, William. *See* Nicholson, William  
 Nihil dicit, 34, 137, 178, 232, 256, 266, 289, 294, 296, 297  
 Nikell, Thomas. *See* Nicols, Thomas  
 Nixon, Ann, 405  
 Nixon, Em, 405  
 Nixon, John  
   administrator, 4  
   Eastchurch supporter, *xliv*  
   justice, *xl*, 7  
   proprietor's deputy, *xvi*  
   proves landrights, *xliv*  
 Nixon, John, 405  
 Nixon, John v. Hartley, Francis, 428-429  
 Nixon, John v. Pendleton, Matthew, 6  
 Nixon, Zacharias, to partition land, 380  
 Nobility of Carolina, *xxii*, *xxiv*, *xxvi*, *xxxi*.  
   *See also* Cacique; Landgrave  
 Noggell, Lawrence, juror, 352, 356. *See also*  
   Noggen, Lawrence  
 Noggell, Lawrence v. Dormer, Richard, 351  
 Noggell, Lawrence v. Scott, Joseph, 359  
 Noggen (Noggin), Lawrence, 413; juror, 357, 362, 363. *See also* Noggell, Lawrence  
 Noggen, Lawrence v. Scott, Joseph, 361, 364  
 Noggin, Lawrence. *See* Noggen, Lawrence  
 Nokes, James (Pirkins, Fortaine v.), 5  
 Non est factum, 36, 133, 225, 287, 292, 368  
 Non est inventus, 20, 27, 30, 36, 101, 121, 123, 125, 135, 139, 156, 164, 167, 173, 233, 236, 237, 253, 254, 257, 276, 288, 295  
 Non est posentas, 318  
 Nonsuit, 4, 5, 9, 30, 33, 34, 46, 74, 75, 96, 107, 136, 139, 207, 333, 334, 337, 339, 341, 342, 345, 347, 351, 353, 354, 356, 359, 362, 363, 365, 372, 377, 388, 389, 391, 392, 394, 396, 403, 404, 411, 412.  
   *See also* Actions—dismissed; Actions—with-drawn  
 Nordwood, Edward. *See* Norwood, Edward  
 Norfolk County, Virginia, 196, 243, 302  
 Norman, Ann (An), witness, 137-138, 174, 191-192  
 Norman, Henry (Henery)  
   conveyance to, 360  
   deposition of, 308-309  
   juror, 88, 262, 287, 288, 293, 295, 359, 373, 392  
   order concerning, 412  
 Norman, Henry v. Brooks, Jeremiah, 21, 70  
 Norman, Henry v. Philpott, John, estate of, 268  
 Norman, Henry v. Relfe, Thomas, exec. White, Thomas, 259, 262  
 Norman, Henry (Twegger, John v.), 28, 75  
 Norman, Henry v. West, Georg, 326-327  
 Norman, Henry (White, John v.), 372  
 Norman, John, witness, 211  
 North Carolina, *lxi*, 64, 103, 105, 106, 142, 144, 164, 168, 172, 181, 183, 186-190, 194, 198-202, 217-221, 223-225, 228, 231, 232, 240-243, 245-256, 259, 271-278, 280-286, 304, 306-312, 314, 315, 318, 319, 321, 323, 324, 327, 328, 452. *See also* Carolina, north and east of Cape Fear  
 North Coat, John. *See* Northcoat, John  
 Northcoat (North Coat, Northcoate), John, 404, 406  
   appraiser, 134  
   attorney, 128, 142-143, 289  
   bill of sale from, 205, 214  
   constable, 149  
   juror, 205, 289, 298  
   proves landrights, 406  
 Northcoat, John v. Jones, Cornelius, 381  
 Northcoate, John. *See* Northcoat, John  
 Norwood (Nordwood), Edward

## INDEX

- bill of debt to, 442
- bill of sale to, 453, 454
- juror, 344, 378
- Norwood, Richard, appoints attorney, 180-181
- Not assets, plea of, 177, 212, 261, 262, 269, 292, 293
- Notary public, 369; in New Hampshire, 304, 305
- Notary and tabellion public, Massachusetts, 225, 227, 228
- Nowell, Alice, 405
- Nowell, Ellinor, 405
- Nowell, Jean, 405
- Nowell, Olliver, 405
- Nowell, Richard, proves landrights, 405
- Nowell, Richard (Jennings, William v.), 126, 156
- Nowell, Richard (Philpott, John v.), 402
- Nowell, Richard (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 124, 167-168
- Nowell, William, appraiser, 10
- Nud, Thomas, deposition of, 185
- Nulla bona, 84, 92, 123, 145, 276
- Nuncupative will. *See under* Estates of decedents
- Oates (Oats), James, juror, 262, 267, 268, 287, 288, 289, 293, 295, 298
- Oath
  - account rendered under, 357, 359
  - administered to appraisers, 6, 45, 97, 98, 128, 129, 133, 134, 136, 138, 177, 180, 234, 235, 264, 269, 295, 301, 411
  - administered to officials, 39, 40, 86-87, 88, 102, 179, 212, 239, 269, 288, 295, 346, 387
  - of allegiance to king, xlviii
  - defendant interrogated under, 100, 119, 140
  - defendant testifies under, 32, 139, 338, 391
  - of fidelity to proprietors, xlviii
  - informer testifies under, 19, 179-180, 353, 385
  - inquest conducted under, 430
  - instruments proved by, 8, 16, 34, 35, 39, 46, 92, 95, 96, 98, 104, 120, 128, 136, 137, 138, 143, 175, 177, 178, 180, 181, 189, 204, 207, 208, 211, 215, 216, 230, 261, 262, 263, 265, 268, 286, 287, 288, 290, 292, 293, 294, 296, 303, 350, 352, 353, 358, 365, 370, 373, 374, 387, 391, 394, 396, 400, 403, 434
  - inventory presented under, 18, 93, 261, 262, 287, 294, 395, 403
  - jury in extent under, 146
  - landrights proved by, 19, 30, 80, 237, 295, 413
  - plaintiff testifies under, 36, 71, 72, 372
  - refusal to take, 4
  - of submission to government, xlviii
  - See also* Grand jury-sworn; Petit jury-action tried by; Subscription; Witness-sworn
- Oats, James. *See* Oates, James
- Occupations
  - carpenter, 21, 221
  - cooper, 21, 23, 79, 179, 370
  - cordwainer, 181, 182, 186
  - doctor, 14, 15, 426
  - factor, 234, 244
  - fishmonger, 174
  - mariner, 180, 215, 279, 325, 373, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 430, 431, 434, 451
  - merchant, 100, 103, 127, 130, 144, 155, 170, 192, 224, 225-226, 228, 244
  - ordinary keeper, 25, 58, 76
  - pilot, 279
  - saddler, 214
  - sawyer, 201, 374
  - shipwright, 182
  - surveyor, 57
  - tanner, 16-18
  - See also* Labor and services; Tools and equipment
- Ofee, Thurloe. *See* Ofee, Thurloe
- Ofee, Thurloe. *See* Ofee, Thurloe
- Ofee, Dannil, affidavit of, 81
- Ofee (Ofee, Ofee), Thurloe (Thurlo)
  - account of, 318
  - garnishee, 95
  - juror, 291, 301
  - See also* Fee, Thurlow
- Ofee, Thurloe (Twiddy, Thomas v.), 269
- Offshore barriers, xxxii
- Oil, xx, 43, 448; payment in, 160, 173, 246
- Old Town Creek, 95
- Oldfield, Christopher v. Morris, John, 9
- Oliver, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 4
- Onaile, Daniel. *See* Oneale, Daniel
- Oneale, Charles, juror, 356, 357
- Oneale (Onaile), Daniel (Danniell), conveyance from, 353
- Oneale, Daniel, and Mathews, Jone (Crown v.), 385-386
- Oneale, Hugh (Walker, Henderson v.), 349, 361
- Opprobrious language, lxxiii, 139, 208, 236, 346, 352, 362, 364, 421, 424. *See also* Abusive language
- Orator, 46, 71, 72, 107, 118, 119, 120, 225, 226, 251, 252. *See also* Bill in chancery; Petition in chancery
- Orchard, Stephen, and Burton, Thomas (Akehurst, Daniel v.), 359
- Orchards, 37, 49, 81, 419, 452
- Ordinaries, 25, 58, 76
- Orphans, xxxiii, xxxiv, lxi, 10, 11, 35, 38, 97, 134, 176, 205, 256, 290, 298, 299, 327-328, 335, 344, 348, 363, 365, 372, 375, 392, 393. *See also* Estates of minors; Guardian

- Osborne (Osbourne), Joseph  
 appoints attorney, 362  
 conveyance from, 362  
 conveyance to, 340
- Osbourne, Joseph. *See* Osborne, Joseph
- Outlaw, Jo [John?] (Cone, Cath v.), 4
- Outlaw, Jo [John?] (Gunfallis, Laurence v.), 5-6
- Outlaw, John (Burrows, John v.), 5
- Outlaw, John v. Pricklove, Samuel, 4
- Overman, Anne, 129
- Overman, Charles, 129
- Overman, Dorathy, 129
- Overman, Ephrim, 129
- Overman, Jacob  
 conveyance to, 133  
 juror, 131, 133  
 proves landrights, 129
- Overman, Jacob, Jr., 129
- Overman, Margery, 129
- Overman, Thomas, 129
- Overton, John, 99
- Owen, Ap., 302
- Owen, William  
 juror, 346, 347, 352, 356, 357, 369, 373  
 witness, 347
- Oxen and plow-gear, 124, 145, 146
- Oyer, 31, 32, 90, 133, 137
- Pacific Ocean, xvi
- Pain, Robert. *See* Paine, Robert
- Pain, Stephen. *See* Paine, Stephen
- Paine, John, land of, 190, 191
- Paine (Pain), Robert  
 land of, 190  
 son of, 149, 176
- Paine (Pain, Pane), Stephen (Stephan)  
 agreement by, 392  
 appoints attorney, 394, 400  
 conveyance from, 149, 176, 400  
 father of, 149, 176  
 land of, 191-192  
 witness, 385
- Palatinate, xviii-xix, xxiii, xxvii
- Palatine, xxiv. *See also* Palatine and lords proprietors
- Palatine and lords proprietors  
 appeal bond payable to, 50, 55, 118  
 appearance bond payable to, 108-109, 110, 194, 238, 239  
 bond for good behavior payable to, 20, 89, 108-109  
 bond of indebtedness to, 172  
 fine payable to, 6, 346, 352, 366  
 goods and chattels forfeited to, 94  
 land escheated to, 29, 101, 171  
 land forfeited to, 140  
 patent in name of, 317-318  
 peace of, 89, 385  
 performance bond payable to, 172, 294  
 property attached for, 282, 283  
 prosecution bond payable to, 116  
 quitrents due to, 296, 321-322  
 summons in name of, 55, 61, 62, 65, 108, 114, 116, 120, 148, 149, 150, 155, 157, 160, 162, 163, 168, 240, 252, 314, 318, 323  
 warrant of arrest in name of, 60  
 writ of arrest in name of, 59, 60, 61, 64, 66, 67, 69, 70, 75, 77, 78, 79, 112, 113, 115, 116, 117, 120, 122, 151, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 168, 169, 170, 198, 199, 201, 202, 218, 219, 224, 241, 242, 243, 245, 247, 249, 253, 254, 272, 274, 281, 283, 284, 314, 318, 319, 321, 323, 324, 383, 386  
 writ of attachment in name of, 24, 25, 65, 68, 198, 201, 257, 277, 279, 281-282  
 writ of elegit in name of, 146  
*See also* Proprietors
- Palatine's Court, xxiv, xxv, xxvii, xxviii, xlii, xliii, xlv, lxiii, lxv-lxvi, 263, 265, 297, 328, 397
- clerk of, 219, 255, 256
- justices of, 256
- meetings of, 256
- proceedings of, 171, 172, 219, 255, 256, 325-326
- Palin, ———, Jr. v. Prichard, ———, Jr., 398
- Palin, ———, Jr. v. Twiddy, Thomas, 412
- Palin, Henry (Henery)  
 appraiser, 128  
 depositions concerning, 51, 52, 53  
 juro-, 37, 379  
 surety, 54, 56-57, 108-109  
 witness, 47, 86
- Palin (Paylin), Henry (Henery), Jr.  
 administrator, 263  
 guardian, 262-263  
 surety, 50, 51  
 witness, 54, 108
- Palin, Henry, Jr. v. Prichard, David, Jr., 389
- Palin, Henry, Jr., admr. (Wilson, John v.), 290, 300, 323-324
- Palin, Henry, Sr.  
 inventory by, 353  
 witness, 85
- Palin, Mary, attestor, 356
- Palmer, John, witness, 127
- Palmer, Thomas, witness, 127
- Pamlico (Pamplico, Pamptecoe, Pamptico, Pampticoe), 202, 288, 290, 309, 313
- Pamlico area, xlv
- Pamlico Precinct, lxviii, 294, 299
- Pamlico River, xlv, xlv
- Pane, Stephen. *See* Paine, Stephen
- Pardon, 139, 220
- Parish, Ann, deed of gift from, 391

## INDEX

- Parish, John  
 deed of gift from, 391  
 juror, 206, 208
- Parish, John, and Godfrey, William (King, John v.), 178, 207
- Parker, Jene, attester, 435
- Parker, Mary v. Wallis, Robert, 389
- Parker, Richard, 406
- Parker, Noah, attester, 436
- Parliament, Albemarle. *See* Assembly; Acts of assembly
- Parliament, Carolina, xxiv-xxv
- Parliament, England. *See* Acts of Parliament, England
- Parrat, Francis. *See* Parrot, Francis
- Parret, Francis. *See* Parrot, Francis
- Parrett, Francis. *See* Parrot, Francis
- Parrot (Parrat, Parret, Parrett, Perrott), Francis, 246; witness, 23, 33, 61, 84, 114, 442, 443
- Parrot, Francis (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 327
- Partnership, 25, 34, 58-59, 76, 129, 132, 359
- Pasquotank (Pascoatancke, Pascoatanke, Pascoatanck, Pascotank, Pascotancke, Paspatake, Pasquotanck), 15, 21, 26, 35, 56, 76, 78, 85, 93, 107, 240, 269, 280, 281, 354, 446, 452, 453
- Pasquotank Precinct, lxvi, lxxiv, 23, 25, 40, 68, 75, 77, 79, 102, 111, 116, 126, 131, 151, 162, 221, 227, 273, 298, 337, 339, 341, 346
- Pasquotank Precinct Court. *See* under Precinct courts
- Pasquotank River, xxin, 163, 355, 383, 442, 446, 452
- Passwater, Isabell, affidavit of, 369
- Passwater, James, affidavit of, 369
- Pastures, 81
- Patent for land. *See* Land—patent
- Pawell, Peter. *See* Powell, Peter
- Paylin, Henry, Jr. *See* Palin, Henry, Jr.
- Peace, Walter, 418
- Pead (Peade, Peed), Timothy  
 assignment from, 43  
 estate of, 138  
 juror, 389  
 son of, 134  
 witness, 94, 109, 219
- Pead, Timothy (Toomy, John v.), 397
- Pead, Timothy, admr. of (Vincent, William v.), 179
- Pead, Timothy, and Thomas, Charles ([Crown] v.), 18-20, 43, 60
- Pead, William, apprenticed, 134
- Peade, Timothy. *See* Pead, Timothy
- Peage, John (Jon), bill of debt from, 443
- Pearse, John, will of, lviii
- Peas, 431
- Peed, Timothy. *See* Pead, Timothy
- Peierce, John. *See* Pierce, John
- Peinder, Timothy, appoints attorney, 374
- Peirc, John. *See* Pierce, John
- Peirc, Thomas. *See* Pierce, Thomas
- Peirce, ———, witness, 289, 291
- Peirce, John. *See* Pierce, John
- Peirce, Joseph, juror, 146-147
- Peirce, Thomas. *See* Pierce, Thomas
- Pelle, Robert, justice of peace, Virginia, 103
- Pembroke, Daniell, 403
- Pendleton, Matthew (Nixon, John v.), 6
- Pendleton, Thomas, witness, 86, 98, 108
- Penniwell, Robert (Cartwright, Anne v.), 21, 30
- Pennsylvania, 175, 188
- Penny-per-pound tax, xxxii, xlvii, xlviii, l, li, lii, lvii. *See* also Customs; Tobacco
- Penrice, Elizabeth, 15; witness, 223
- Penrice (Penrice), Francis, 15  
 appraiser, 134  
 juror, 39  
 payment by, 211  
 proves landrights, 14  
 witness, 211, 223
- Penrice, Francis, and Evins, Mary ([Crown] v.), 237, 259, 264
- Penrice, Mary, 15
- Penrice, Puriana, 14
- Penrice, Temperans, 14-15
- Penrice, Thomas, 14
- Penrice, Francis. *See* Penrice, Francis
- Perishew, James. *See* Perisho, James
- Perisho (Perishew), James  
 attester, 454  
 orphans of, 363
- Perjury, 15, 114, 333, 388
- Perkins, David, member grand jury, 262
- Perquimans (Pequimaus, Pequimens, Pequimines, Pequimmons, Pequimonds, Pequimons, Pequimuns, Perquimons, Piquemons, Poquemons), 149, 214, 238, 239, 240, 246, 288, 358, 421, 443
- Perquimans County Courthouse, xiii, xiv, 390n
- Perquimans Precinct, lxvi, lxvii, lxxdii, lxxdix, 35, 38, 57, 60, 89, 93, 99, 102, 111, 133, 146, 177, 189, 199, 200, 223, 251, 252, 275, 276, 281, 293, 295, 309, 319, 328, 337, 341, 400, 420
- Perquimans Precinct Court. *See* under Precinct courts
- Perquimans River, 147, 275, 320, 392, 445
- Perrot, Francis. *See* Parrot, Francis
- Peterson (Petterson), Jacob, 110  
 attester, 194  
 conveyance to, 290, 299
- Peterson, Jacob v. Akehurst, Daniel, atty. Dunscomb, Nathaniel, admr. Philpott, John, 174, 177, 200-201

- Peterson, Jacob, Jr. v. Relfe, Thomas, exec.  
White, Thomas, 287, 292, 320-321
- Peterson, Jacob, Sr., appoints attorney, 188-189
- Peterson, Mary, witness, 94, 110
- Petit, Comfort, petition of, 255. *See also*  
Cheston, Comfort
- Petit (Petitt), Jonas, estate of, 235, 255, 264
- Petit jurors  
absence of, 364  
fees of, 63, 229, 230  
qualifications of, 238, 251, 269  
*See also* Petit jury
- Petit jury, xxiiiin, xxvi, lxxiii, lxxxiii, lxxxiv  
action removed from, 357, 358, 360, 361, 377  
action tried by, 5, 9, 13, 17, 18, 31, 32, 33, 36, 37, 39, 40, 51, 59, 71-72, 73, 78, 79, 84, 88-89, 90, 91, 93, 94, 96, 97, 98, 100, 107, 131, 133, 148, 149, 152, 176, 177, 206, 208, 210, 220, 222, 225, 234-235, 244, 249, 251-252, 260-261, 262, 264, 267, 268, 269, 275, 283, 287, 288, 290, 291, 293, 295, 300, 301, 309, 316, 317, 337, 338, 339, 341, 344, 345, 346, 347, 349, 352, 353, 356, 357, 359, 362, 363, 364-365, 369, 370, 372, 373, 374, 375, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 383, 384, 385, 388, 389, 391, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 402, 403, 404, 412, 426, 427, 428, 429, 443  
foreman, 5, 31, 32, 33, 36, 39, 79, 88, 131, 133, 149, 206, 222, 251  
panel, 31, 32, 33, 36, 37, 39, 88, 90, 91, 93, 94, 96, 97, 131, 133, 176, 206, 208, 210, 235, 261, 264, 267, 268, 287, 288, 290, 291, 293, 295, 300, 301, 337, 339, 341, 344, 345, 346, 347, 349, 352, 356, 357, 359, 361, 362-363, 365, 369, 372, 373, 374, 377, 378, 379, 389, 391, 402  
*See also* Petit jurors
- Petition  
for account to be rendered, 38, 335  
for administration of estate, 3, 4, 97, 128, 130, 133, 134, 138, 171, 235, 255, 265, 301, 341, 362, 411  
for age of servants to be adjudged, 337, 352, 361  
for alleged debt to be itemized, 64  
for allowance to witness, 5, 33, 35, 37, 40, 41, 42, 43, 45, 46, 47, 54, 235, 270, 299, 300, 301, 347, 354, 355, 370, 371, 373, 374, 375, 389, 390, 397, 398, 412, 413  
ar. v. petition, 57  
for appointment of appraisers, 45, 180, 234, 269, 295, 335  
for appointment of guardian, 265, 285, 286, 354, 372, 392  
for attachment, 5, 24, 25, 273, 277, 278, 310  
for clemency, pardon, or suspension of sentence, 94, 180, 196, 210, 220, 301  
for continuance, 34, 37, 64, 223  
for custody of orphans, 176, 205  
against deserting seaman, 325; deserting wife, 379; governor, 12; servants, 326, 345, 375, 376  
for discharge, 36, 130, 178, 212, 412  
for division of estate, 45  
for document to be recorded, 137, 336  
to enter caveat, 139  
for escheated land, 29, 81, 171  
for execution on judgment, 339, 379  
for hearing, 44, 51, 73  
initiating action to collect debt, 5, 44, 74, 138, 150, 159, 178, 179, 269, 279, 287, 289, 292, 297, 320, 339, 340, 345, 348, 356, 359, 362, 370, 375, 378, 380, 384, 411, 430; to collect fees, 269, 285, 322, 328, 335, 349; to collect wages, 6, 43, 74; involving land title, 35, 44, 57, 266, 335; to obtain freedom of indentured servant, 132; to recover damages, 5; to recover goods, 4, 14, 18, 19, 130, 132, 270, 325, 326-327, 334, 342, 377, 398; to recover papers, 395  
for injunction, 14, 15  
making accusation, 352, 362; confession, 180, 196  
for nonsuit, 337  
for orphan to be apprenticed, 134, 327, 344, 365, 393  
for patent, 18, 98, 139  
for payment from goods under seizure, 130, 154-155  
for permission to file suit against sheriff, 380; to pay debt from estate in custody, 14, 302; to ship goods in custody, 133  
for possession of estate, 4, 350, 383-384, 430  
for prohibition on completion of bridge, 344; on hunting without license, 268  
to prove document, 39, 286, 292  
to prove landrights, 14, 80, 82, 327, 406, 413  
for qui est, 405  
for reimbursement, 44, 335, 355  
for relief from want, 232  
for relocation of road, 37-38, 80  
for stay of execution or proceedings, 14, 29, 87, 89, 91, 132  
for suit to come to trial, 269  
for suspension of disbarment order, 238  
of underage executor, 235  
of widow for her thirds, 128, 170  
of wife for separate maintenance, 429-430  
for writ of elegit, 101  
*See also* Petition in chancery
- Petition in chancery, 98, 99; text of, 72-73, 107-108, 225-226. *See also* Bill in chancery
- Petition of the county, 9
- Petitt, Jonas. *See* Petit, Jonas

# INDEX

- Pettersen, Jacob. *See* Peterson, Jacob  
 Pewell, Peter. *See* Powell, Peter  
 Pewter (putter), 273, 308, 432  
 Phebus, Peter, juror, 339  
 Phelps, Bartholomew, 237; witness, 239  
 Phelps (Phils), Cuthbert (Cutbert)  
   appraiser, 264  
   surety, 238, 239  
 Phelps, Cuthbert, assignee of v. Sothel, Seth,  
   estate of, 289, 297, 310-311  
 Phelps, Cuthbert, Jr., 237  
 Phelps, Cuthbert, Sr., proves landrights, 237  
 Phelps, Derby, 237  
 Phelps, Edward, 237; witness, 239, 241  
 Phelps, Frances (Francis), 237; witness, 239  
 Phelps, Jonathan, 364; conveyance from, 358  
 Phelps, Precilla, 237  
 Philadelphia, 188  
 Philips, Daniel. *See* Phillips, Daniel  
 Philips, Thomas (Mansell, William v.), 203  
 Philips, Thomas (Plater, Richard v.), 30  
 Phillips (Philips), Daniel, deputy marshal, 88,  
   165  
 Philpott, John. *See* Philpott, John  
 Philpon, John. *See* Philpott, John  
 Philpot, John. *See* Philpott, John  
 Philpot, Mary. *See* Philpott, Mary  
 Philpott, \_\_\_\_\_ (Pope, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 396  
 Philpott (Philpott, Philpon, Philpot), John  
   attestor, 403, 446  
   clerk court, 453  
   death of, 446:1  
   debts of, 442, 446-447  
   delivery by, 379  
   estate of, 130  
   juror, 339, 347, 359, 361, 402  
   payment by, 14  
   property held by, 100-101  
   register, 104  
   surety, 373  
 Philpott, John v. Billings, William, lxxx, 349,  
   354  
 Philpott, John v. Cock, Samucl, estate of, 380  
 Philpott, John (Crown v.), 84, 87, 93-94, 108-  
   112  
 Philpott, John v. Miller, Thomas, 365  
 Philpott, John v. Nowell, Richard, 402  
 Philpott, John (Pope, Richard v.), 388, 390  
 Philpott, John v. Pope, Richard, 388, 390  
 Philpott, John v. Scott, Joseph, 353  
 Philpott, John (Scott, Joshua v.), 353  
 Philpott, John (Wilson, John v.), 365, 369-  
   370, 373  
 Philpott, John, admr. of (Cragg, Richard v.),  
   127, 137, 149  
 Philpott, John, admr. of v. Kitching, Robert,  
   203, 205  
 Philpott, John, admr. of (Peterson, Jacob v.),  
   174, 177, 200-201  
 Philpott, John, admr. of (Plater, Richard v.),  
   158  
 Philpott, John, admr. of (Walker, Henderson  
   v.), 174, 177  
 Philpott, John, admr. of v. Ward, Francis,  
   admsr. of, 204  
 Philpott, John, admr. of (White, Thomas and  
   Diana v.), 211-212  
 Philpott, John, admr. of v. Wilson, John, 259,  
   287, 293, 311  
 Philpott, John, estate of (Gilford, Isaac v.),  
   130, 154-155  
 Philpott, John, estate of (Norman, Henry v.),  
   268  
 Philpott (Philpot), Mary  
   conveyance from, 133  
   petition of, 130  
 Philips, Cuthbert. *See* Phelps, Cuthbert  
 Philips, Daniell, member grand jury, 431  
 Pickerin, Thomas. *See* Pickering, Thomas  
 Pickering, John, attestor, 185, 305  
 Pickering (Pickerin, Pickring), Thomas  
   appoints attorney, 204, 215  
   attorney, 176, 182, 184, 185, 186, 187, 193,  
   206, 232, 305  
   petition of, 223  
 Pickring, Thomas. *See* Pickering, Thomas  
 Pierce, Dorothy, 404  
 Pierce (Peierce, Peirc, Peirce), John, 404  
   attestor, 319  
   deposition of, 309  
   deputy marshal, 277, 279, 282, 283  
   goods of, 309  
   juror, 210  
 Pierce, Mary, 404  
 Pierce, Ruth, 404  
 Pierce, Susanna, 404  
 Pierce (Peirc, Peirce), Thomas  
   juror, 205, 267, 290, 300, 389  
   proves landrights, 404  
   witness, 209, 239  
 Pike, Africa, 405  
 Pike, Samuel, 405  
 Pile, William. *See* Pyle, William  
 Pillory, 9  
 Pinck, John, 99  
 Pirkins, Edmond, 393  
 Perkins, Fortaine v. Nokes, James, 5  
 Pitts, Joseph, 99  
 Plaintiff  
   granted time to secure evidence, 206, 359  
   non-appearance of, 4, 30, 33, 96, 136, 139,  
   261, 267, 290, 299, 300, 333, 337, 345,  
   372, 404  
   to pay fee, 4  
   *See also* Actions—dismissed; Actions—with-  
   drawn; Declaration; Nonsuit; Petition  
 Plank, 28, 100, 118, 119, 347, 424, 425, 432,  
   450  
 Plantation Duty Act, xxxii

- Plantations. *See* Land
- Plataer, William. *See* Plater, William
- Plater, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Manwering, \_\_\_\_\_, 404
- Plater, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Toms, \_\_\_\_\_, 404
- Plater, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 153, 204, 450
- Plater, Grace, 30, 82
- Plater, Martha, 30, 82; attester, 263
- Plater (Platter), Richard
- assumption by, 30
  - attester, 54, 57, 104, 169, 231, 446
  - attorney, 38, 39, 48, 131
  - attorney-general, 269, 296, 321
  - bill of exchange from, 451
  - clerk court, 15, 70, 281, 383
  - comptroller and surveyer of customs, 102, 212
  - petition of, 328
- Plater, Richard (Foster, Francis v.) [1], 23, 30, 33, 61, 69
- Plater, Richard (Foster, Francis v.) [2], 84, 113-114
- Plater, Richard v. Philips, Thomas, 30
- Plater, Richard v. Robison, John, admr. Philpott, John, 158
- Plater, Richard v. Thomas, Philip, 20
- Plater, Richard v. Twiddy, Thomas, 258, 263, 280-281, 288, 294
- Plater, Richard (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 125, 135-136, 168-169, 173, 203
- Plater, Richard, atty. Proprietors v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, execs. Sothel, Seth, 289, 296, 321-322. *See also* Abington, Thomas, atty. Proprietors v. Sothel, Seth, estate of
- Plater, Richard, atty. Shrimpton, Samuel v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John [1], 123, 133. *See also* Plater, Richard, atty. Shrimpton, Samuel v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John [2]; Shrimpton, Samuel v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John
- Plater, Richard, atty. Shrimpton, Samuel v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John [2], 173-174, 176-177. *See also* Plater, Richard, atty. Shrimpton, Samuel v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John [1]; Shrimpton, Samuel v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John
- Plater, Thomas, 30, 82
- Plater (Plataer, Platter, Pleter), William (Will)
- attester, 137, 149, 263, 445
  - juror, 32
  - proves landrights, 30, 82
  - witness, 155, 162
- Plater, William (Albertson, Albert, Jr., assignee v.), 203, 218-219
- Platter, Richard. *See* Plater, Richard
- Platter, William. *See* Plater, William
- Pledge to prosecute, 367, 368
- Pleter, William. *See* Plater, William
- Poll tax. *See* Taxes
- Pollock, \_\_\_\_\_, landing of, 313; witness, 287
- Pollock, \_\_\_\_\_ (Lewton, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 396
- Pollock, James, witness, 84, 93
- Pollock (Pollocke, Pollok, Polloke, Polluck), Thomas
- administrator, 101, 103, 174, 175, 179, 206
  - agreement of, 175, 192, 210, 237
  - assignment to, 314
  - attorney, 133, 140
  - auditor, 235
  - council member, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 175, 176, 178, 187, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 232, 239, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 276, 292, 294, 298
  - delivery to, 103
  - document proved before, 187, 193
  - executor, 178, 329
  - garnishee, 257, 282, 283, 288, 295, 297, 320, 322
  - justice, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 48, 86, 90, 91, 97, 98, 100, 101, 120, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 142, 175, 176, 178, 180, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 213, 232, 239, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 271, 276, 287, 292, 294, 298, 302, 369, 371, 373, 376, 378, 380
  - petition of, 171, 302
  - witness, 265, 445
- Pollock, Thomas v. Bentley, Richard, 370
- Pollock, Thomas v. Burnby, John, 424
- Pollock, Thomas (Chew, Joseph v.), 266
- Pollock, Thomas v. Hawkins, Thomas, estate of, 138
- Pollock, Thomas v. Powell, William, 246-247
- Pollock, Thomas v. Scott, Stephen, 379
- Pollock, Thomas v. Smith, Richard, 321
- Pollock, Thomas, exec. Grear, Archibald v. Manwaring, Stephen, 233, 247-248
- Pollocke, Thomas. *See* Pollock, Thomas
- Pollok, John, conveyance to, 343
- Pollok, Thomas. *See* Pollock, Thomas
- Polloke, Thomas. *See* Pollock, Thomas
- Polluck, Thomas. *See* Pollock, Thomas
- Pool, Solomon, 9
- Pope, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Philpott, \_\_\_\_\_, 396
- Pope, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 52
- Pope, Richard, 51
- agreement of, 395
  - conveyance from, 104
  - court held at house of, 280, 281
  - deed of sale to, 140
  - payment to, 14
  - surety, 55, 138
  - witness, 85, 114, 127, 136, 155, 235

## INDEX

- Pope, Richard (Battle, William, guardians of v.), 85, 95, 115-117, 123, 127, 131-132, 157
- Pope, Richard v. Devillard, Jacob, 395
- Pope, Richard (Philpott, John v.), 388, 390
- Pope, Richard v. Philpott, John, 388, 390
- Pope, Richard v. Spelman, John, 203, 225
- Pordage, George, juror, 287, 293
- Pork, lxix, 16, 18, 431, 448, 449
- freighting and shipping of, 133, 187, 215, 229, 415, 451
- payment in, 20, 23, 25, 28, 30, 31, 36, 47, 58, 62, 65, 74, 75, 78, 83, 84, 88, 89, 92, 103, 113, 115, 122, 123, 135, 137, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 156, 161, 163, 164, 165, 167, 168, 169, 192, 203, 209, 218, 222, 225, 236, 237, 241, 253, 258, 260, 261, 262, 265, 266, 275, 277, 280, 287, 289, 292, 293, 297, 299, 315, 316, 320, 321, 338, 346, 352, 358, 360, 361, 365, 379, 381, 383, 384, 396, 403, 414, 424, 426, 427, 428, 433, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 449, 451, 452
- Port Royal, South Carolina, xviii, xxii, xxvii, xxxix
- Porter, \_\_\_\_\_, vessel of, 288
- Porter, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, to administer oath, 180
- Porter, John
- attorney, 95, 96, 131
- conveyance to, 336
- witness, 268
- Porter, John, Jr.
- to administer oath, 138
- attorney, 91
- attorney-general, 87
- bond of, 239
- juror, 391, 392
- order obtained by, 320
- surety, 266
- witness, 138, 144, 189, 200
- Porter, John, Jr. v. Lepper, Thomas, 173
- Portsmouth, New Hampshire, 182, 184, 304, 305
- Poulter, Edward, bill of sale from, 336
- Powel, Samuel, 406
- Powel, William. *See* Powell, William
- Powell, \_\_\_\_\_, 313
- Powell, \_\_\_\_\_ (Gaskin, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 325
- Powell, Giles, attester, 70
- Powell (Pawell, Pewell), Peter, bill of debt to, 443
- Powell (Powel), William, 328
- bill of sale from, 207, 214
- bill of sale to, 207, 214, 231
- conveyance from, 263
- conveyance to, 263
- juror, 208, 210
- Powell, William (Pollock, Thomas v.), 246-247
- Powell, William v. Sothel, Seth, estate of, 203
- Powell, William v. Spelman, John, 203
- Powell, William (White, Thomas v.), 236, 254, 257
- Powell Point Neck, 398
- Powers, George
- attester, 442
- estate of, 235, 263
- Powers, George, admr. of (Wilson, John v.), 290, 300, 323-324
- Powers, William
- chooses guardian, 262-263
- land of, 263
- petition of, 235, 286
- Precinct courts, xxv, xxvi, lxvi-lxix, lxxi, 10, 18, 141, 256, 324
- Berkeley Precinct Court, lxvii-lxviii, 10
- Carteret Precinct Court, lxviii, 11
- Chowan Precinct Court, 38, 71, 265, 299, 396, 420
- Currituck Precinct Court, 43, 45, 193, 195, 196
- Pasquotank Precinct Court, 15, 40, 41, 50, 51, 52, 55, 107, 140-141, 269, 298, 339
- Perquimans Precinct Court, lxix, 119, 239, 251, 252
- Shaftesbury Precinct Court, lxviii, 10, 339
- Precincts, xix, xx, xxiv, lxvi. *See also names of particular precincts*
- Presentments. *See* Grand jury—indictments and presentments
- President of the council, xlvii, xlviii, lv, lvi, lxxix, lxxxi
- President, New Hampshire, 185, 304, 305
- Prevate, John. *See* Previt, John
- Previt, An, 45
- Previt (Prevate, Previtt, Privett, Privit, Privitt), John
- juror, 39, 267, 268, 291, 301
- proves landrights, 45
- Previt, John (Dear, John, admr. v.), 290, 299-300, 310
- Previt, John, Jr., 45
- Previt, Mary, 45
- Previtt, John. *See* Previt, John
- Price, Jolly v. Thomas, David, 325-326
- Price, Thomas, conveyance from, 452-453
- Prichard, \_\_\_\_\_, Jr. (Palin, \_\_\_\_\_, Jr. v.), 398
- Prichard, David, juror, 206
- Prichard, David, Jr., witness, 397
- Prichard, David, Jr. v. Kelly, Matthew, 21, 71, 397
- Prichard, David, Jr. (Palin, Henry, Jr. v.), 389
- Pricklove, \_\_\_\_\_, 312
- Pricklove, Samuel (Samuell)
- appearance ordered, 349
- comptroller and surveyor of customs, 418
- to deliver patent, 10
- deposition of, 418-419
- juror, 352, 369, 373



- land of, 392  
 sentence of, 9  
 Pricklove, Samuel (Blogg, Samuel, atty. of v.), 9  
 Pricklove, Samuel (Hartley, Francis, atty. of v.), 375  
 Pricklove, Samuel v. Manwaring, Stephen, 363  
 Pricklove, Samuel (Outlaw, John v.), 4  
 Pricklove, Samuel v. Smewin, Herman, 4  
 Prigen, William (Evans, Thomas v.), 425  
 Princess Anne County, Virginia, 261  
 Prisoner, escape of, 351. *See also* Rescous  
 Privett, ———, payment by, 291  
 Privett, John. *See* Previtt, John  
 Privitt, John. *See* Previtt, John  
 Privitt, William, juror, 339  
 Promise, 307, 367, 368, 382, 424. *See also*  
 Agreement; Assumption; Contract; Covenant  
 Promissory note. *See* Bill of debt  
 Proprietors  
 agreements among, xxxix-xl  
 charters to, xv-xvi  
 commissions and instructions from, xvi-xx,  
 xxii, xxvii-xxx, xxxiii-xxxix, xl-xli, xlii, xlv-  
 xlvii, liv, lv, lviii, lx-lxi, lxix-lxxii, lxxiii,  
 277-278, 315-316  
 complaints to, xxix, xxxi, xxxii-xxxiii, xxxv,  
 xxxvii-xxxviii, xxxix, xlii, xlv-xlv, lviii, lx,  
 lxi, lxxii-lxxix  
 land policies of, xx-xxi, xxxii-xxiv, xxxix,  
 xxxi-xxxviii, lv, lxi  
 letter from, lxin, 9  
 rights and privileges of, xviii-xix, xxi, xxiv,  
 xxv, xxx, lviii, lix  
 title to Albemarle area, xv-xvi, xxx, xxxix-xl,  
 xliii, xlv, xlvi-xlvii, liv, lvii  
*See also* Palatine and lords proprietors  
 [Proprietors] v. Adams, Edward, 346  
 [Proprietors] v. Andrew, a Negro slave, 353  
 [Proprietors] v. Barcock, Thomas, 351  
 [Proprietors] v. Bennett, Edward, and Fisher,  
 James, 354, 355  
 [Proprietors] v. Bentley, John and Lydia, 373  
 [Proprietors] v. Cock, Samuell, 346  
 [Proprietors] v. Dan, John, 362  
 [Proprietors] v. Exeter, a Negro slave, 378  
 Proprietors v. Jonston, [Amy], 285  
 [Proprietors] v. Lerry, Cornelius, 366  
 [Proprietors] v. Mackey, Daniell, 362  
 Proprietors v. Manwaring, Stephen, 351, 352  
 [Proprietors] v. Mingo, a Negro servant, 364  
 Proprietors v. Sherwood, Thomas, 366  
 [Proprietors] v. Sturgeon, Frances, 364  
 [Proprietors] v. Twiddy, Thomas, 362  
 Proprietors v. Waller, Thomas, 358, 372-373  
 Proprietors. *See* prosecutions in name of the  
 crown  
 Proprietors, atty. of v. Sothel, Seth, estate of,  
 210, 257, 281-283, 289, 296, 321-322  
 Proprietors' courts, xxiv  
 Provost marshal, grand marshal, marshal, deputy  
 marshal, lxxi, lxxii  
 day given to, 173  
 duties of, 18, 19, 20-29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 35,  
 36, 37, 39, 47, 55, 59, 60, 61, 62, 64,  
 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 75, 77, 78, 79,  
 83-86, 88, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96,  
 101, 108, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116,  
 117, 120, 122-128, 130, 131, 132, 133,  
 134, 135, 145-147, 148, 150, 151, 152,  
 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 160, 161, 162,  
 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 173-  
 175, 176, 179, 180, 198, 199, 200, 201,  
 202, 206, 207-208, 209, 210, 218, 219,  
 224, 233, 234, 236, 237, 238, 240, 241-  
 243, 245, 247, 249-250, 252, 253-255,  
 257-259, 260, 264, 265, 267, 268, 270,  
 272, 274, 276-277, 279-280, 281-284,  
 288, 290, 291, 293, 294, 295, 296, 298,  
 299, 300, 301, 302, 314, 318, 319, 321,  
 323, 324, 414, 420, 422  
 fees of, 67, 98, 178, 200, 267, 288, 294, 312,  
 313, 322, 373  
 sworn, 39, 40, 41, 88, 179, 288, 295  
*See also* Judgment—against marshal; Sheriff,  
 deputy sheriff  
 Prows (Prowse), Charles  
 assignment from, 340  
 assignment to, 340  
 juror, 357, 372  
 Prows, Charles (Bayley, Patrick v.), 365  
 Prows, Charles v. Hodgson, John, 370  
 Prows, Charles, estate of (Helly, Christopher,  
 atty. of v.), 377  
 Prowse, Charles. *See* Prows, Charles  
 Public buildings, 92  
 Public funds, cxx, 92, 417  
 Pyle (Pile), William, deposition of, 417-418  
 Quakers, lxvii  
 Quarry, Robert, attestor, 188  
 Qui est, 405  
 Quiqotan, 143. *See also* Kikatan, Virginia  
 Quitrents, xxi, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv, xxxvi,  
 xxxvii, lv, lvii  
 action to collect, 146, 175, 207-208, 210,  
 237, 257, 258, 277-278, 281-283, 288,  
 289, 295, 296, 315-318, 321-322  
 payable in commodities, 277-278, 316  
 payment of, 38, 71, 81, 335, 398  
 Radford (Redford), William, official, New  
 Hampshire, 185, 304, 305  
 Raleigh, xiii, lxxv, lxxviii  
 Raleigh, Sir Walter, colonies sent by, xxv  
 Ralph, Mr. ———, 152  
 Ralph, Thomas, will of, lxviii

## INDEX

- Ramon, William. *See* Raymond, William  
 Ramond, William. *See* Raymond, William  
 Randolph, Mary, jr., attesor, 452  
 Randolph, William, attesor, 452  
 "Ranks horne," 449  
 Raper, John, juror, 32  
 Ratte, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 324  
 Raven, William  
   juror, 337  
   witness, 336  
 Raven, William (Akehurst, Daniel v.), 357  
 Rawlison, William v. Simons, Thomas, and  
   Mead, John, execs. Jones, Charles, 178-  
   179  
 Ray, Alexander, bill of sale to, 214. *See also*  
   Wilson, James  
 Raymond (Ramon, Ramond), William  
   juror, 31, 33  
   witness, 55, 56  
 Rebellions. *See* Culpeper's Rebellion; Upris-  
   ings  
 Receipt, 142, 154, 250-251, 357, 378, 379,  
   398, 436, 437, 438, 439, 441, 442, 451.  
   *See also* Discharge  
 Receiver-general, lvi  
 Recognizance, 20, 178. *See also* Bond, security,  
   surety  
 Redford, William. *See* Radford, William  
 Redman, Edmund, 404  
 Reede, Andrew, juror, 392  
 Reeve, Thomas, appraiser, 411  
 Referees, 34, 334, 342, 363, 364, 365, 371.  
   *See also* Arbitration; Audit; Umpire  
 Reference. *See* Actions—continued; Arbitration;  
   Audit; Petit jury—action tried by; Referees;  
   Umpire  
 Register, deputy register, xivn, xxvi, 7, 8, 227,  
   453  
 Registration of births, deaths, and marriages,  
   xxvi, lvi  
 Release. *See* Discharge; Receipt  
 Relf, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, writs sent to, 202  
 Relf, Thomas. *See* Relfe, Thomas  
 Relf, William. *See* Relfe, William  
 Relfe, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Daw, Nicholas, 445  
 Relfe (Relf), Thomas  
   administrator, 97  
   conveyance from, 95, 268  
   executor, 269  
   justice, 51  
   payment to, 288  
   provost marshal, 39, 83, 84, 114, 117, 146,  
   147, '58, 169, 276, 292  
   witness, 116, 390, 453  
 Relfe, Thomas v. Devillard, Jacob, 203  
 Relfe, Thomas v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear,  
   John, exec. Lear, Anna, exec. Sothel,  
   Seth, 288, 294, 322  
 Relfe, Thomas, exec. (Durant, John v.), 287,  
   292-293  
 Relfe, Thomas, exec. (Harvey, Thomas v.),  
   259, 261, 275-276  
 Relfe, Thomas, exec. (Lillington, Alexander  
   v.), 269  
 Relfe, Thomas, exec. (Norman, Henry v.), 259,  
   262  
 Relfe, Thomas, exec. (Peterson, Jacob, Jr. v.),  
   287, 292, 320-321  
 Relfe, Thomas, exec. (Vincent, William v.),  
   259, 262  
 Relfe, Thomas, exec. White, Thomas v. Spar-  
   non, Joseph, 283  
 Relfe (Relf), William  
   administrator, 97  
   conveyance to, 95  
   juror, 379  
 Relfh, Mary, cattle allotted to, 351  
 Replevy, 397  
 Reprieve, xix, lxxi  
 Rescous, 268, 284  
 Restraining order, 335, 340-341, 343, 363-364.  
   *See also* Injunction; Stay of execution;  
   Stay of proceedings; Supersedeas  
 Retraxit. *See* Actions—withdrawn  
 Revely, John v. Atkinson, Richard, 322-323  
 Reyley, John  
   deed of gift from, 394  
   juror, 394  
   witness, 394, 396-397  
 Rhode Island, 434  
 Rice, Morgan, estate of, 353  
 Rice, Morgan v. Culpeper, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 9  
 Richards, George, attesor, 434  
 Richison, Stephen, attesor, 306  
 Rickahock Creek, 452  
 Rigg, William. *See* Riggs, William  
 Riggs (Rigg), William, 448; bill of debt to,  
   444-445  
 Risco, Robert. *See* Riscoe, Robert  
 Riscoe (Risco, Riskoe, Riskoe), Robert  
   estate of, 341  
   wife of, 182, 184, 304  
   *See also* Risrod, Robert; Ristod, Robert  
 Riskoe, Robert. *See* Riscoe, Robert  
 Riskoe, Robert. *See* Riscoe, Robert  
 Risrod, Robert (Chancy, Edmond v.), 4-5  
 Risrod, Robert v. Chancy, Edmond, 4-5  
 Ristod, Robert v. Minty, Robert, 5  
 Road surveyors or overseers  
   appointed, 336-337  
   duties of, 337, 350, 353  
 Roads, 37-38, 80-81, 336-337, 350, 353  
 Roads, Daniel, guardianship of, 176  
 Roads, Elizabeth  
   children of, 176  
   estate of, 97  
 Roads, Elizabeth, the younger. guardianship  
   of, 176, 327  
 Roads, Richard, children of, 176  
 Roanoke, 4, 48, 181, 182, 184, 189, 304, 306

- Roanoke Island, xvii, xxxix, xlv, xlv  
 Roberts, Thomas (Jennings, John v.), 379-380  
 Robeson, Nicholas. *See* Robison, Nicholas  
 Robeson, Richard, 327  
 Robinson, Elizabeth, reports goods, 11  
 Robinson, Elizabeth, the younger, apprenticed, 11  
 Robison, Cotten, 246  
 Robison, John  
   bill of debt to, 446  
   petition of, 130  
   *See also* Robison and Dunscomb  
 Robison, John, admr. (Cragg, Richard v.), 127, 137, 149  
 Robison, John, admr. (Plater, Richard v.), 158  
 Robison, Jonathan, attesor, 105, 106  
 Robison (Robeson), Nicholas, 403, 404  
 Robison and Dunscomb, Bermuda merchants, 100-101  
 Roelph, Thomas, estate of, 11  
 Rolason, William, bill of debt to, 445  
 Roman Catholic Church, 109  
 Rooke, Richard. *See* Rooks, Richard  
 Rookes, Mary. *See* Rooks, Mary  
 Rookes, Richard. *See* Rooks, Richard  
 Rooks, Edward, 238  
 Rooks, Elizabeth, 238  
 Rooks (Rookes), Mary, 238  
 Rooks (Rooke, Rookes, Ruckes, Rucks), Richard, 238; juror, 206, 208, 210  
 Rooks, Richard ([Crown] v.), 60  
 Ros, Andrew. *See* Ross, Andrew  
 Ros, Anne (An), witness, 43, 45-46  
 Ros, Anne v. Towler, Mathias, 43-44  
 Ross (Ros, Rosse), Andrew  
   attorney, 89, 90, 105, 106, 131, 140  
   bond of, 115-116  
   juror, 361  
   witness, 103, 107, 137, 191, 401  
 Ross, Andrew, atty. Scott, Robert v. Staunton, Thomas, 85, 89, 96, 105-106, 115-116  
 Ross, Debroh, deposition of, 60  
 Ross, Thomas, 238  
 Ross (Rosse), William, witness, 222, 444  
 Rosse, Andrew. *See* Ross, Andrew  
 Rosse, William. *See* Ross, William  
 Rostley, Elizabeth, legacy to, 10  
 Rostley, Mary, legacy to, 10  
 Rostley, William, estate of, 10  
 Rostley, William, [Jr.], legacy to, 10  
 Roswell, William, returns inventory, 10  
 Rotcnford Hundred, England, 435  
 Rouse, John, 406  
 Rouse, Martha, 406  
 Rouse, Mary, 406  
 Rowden, Mr. ———, admr. (Crawford, William v.), 5  
 Rowden, Isaac (Isaak)  
   appraiser, 177  
   juror, 90, 91, 206, 208, 210, 391, 394  
 Rowden, Isaac v. White, Thomas and Diana, 173  
 Roxbury, New England, 433  
 Royde, Ab. .ham, appoints attorney, 370  
 Ruckes, Richard. *See* Rooks, Richard  
 Rucks, Richard. *See* Rooks, Richard  
 Rules of court, 333, 334, 341, 342, 351, 354, 365  
 Russell, ———, 324  
 Russell, Anne (An). *See* Russell, Daniel and Anne  
 Russell, Daniel  
   juror, 176, 206, 208, 210, 261, 264, 267, 268  
   payment by, 264  
 Russell, Daniel v. White, Thomas, 248-249  
 Russell, Daniel (Wilson, John v.), 291, 300  
 Russell, Daniel and Anne, admrs. ([Crown] v.), 291, 301-302  
 Russell, Daniel and Anne, admrs. (Philpott, John, admr. of v.), 204  
 Russell, Daniel and Anne, guardians Ward, Francis, Jr. v. Wilson, John, 259, 263  
 Ryder, William, 238  
 St. Marys County, Maryland, 386, 387  
 Salem, Massachusetts, court of, 7  
 Salmon Creek, 187, 207, 210, 237, 282, 283, 288, 317, 318, 401, 448  
 Salt, 113, 273, 308, 329, 381, 444  
 Sanderlen, James, Jr. *See* Sanderling, James, Jr.  
 Sanderleng, James, Jr. *See* Sanderling, James, Jr.  
 Sanderlin, James, Jr. *See* Sanderling, James, Jr.  
 Sanderling (Sanderlen, Sanderleng, Sanderlin), James, Jr., death of, 206, 221-222  
 Sanders, Daniel, witness, 323  
 Sanderson, John (Jon), attestor, 439  
 Sanderson, Richard  
   council member, 11  
   justice, 11, 12, 19  
 Sanderson (Sandorson), Richard (Ricard), Jr.  
   appraiser, 255  
   to divide estate, 45  
   justice, 193  
   witness, 60, 285  
 Sandford, Thomas, juror, 352  
 Sandorson, Richard, Jr. *See* Sanderson, Richard, Jr.  
 Sap, Edward, witness, 44, 47  
 Sathell, Anna. *See* Sothel, Anna  
 Saunders, John, constable, 419  
 Sawyer, John, deposition of, 222  
 Sawyer, William, attestor, 383  
 Scandal. *See* Slander  
 Scarbrough, Augustine (Austin)  
   appraiser, 97  
   land entry by, 398  
   witness, 55

## INDEX

- Scarborough, George (Crcwn v.), 206, 209, 221-222
- Scoponum (Scopalang, Scopertung), 171, 221, 241, 266, 268, 448
- Scoponum River, 214, 263. *See also* Coscoponum River
- Scott, Joshua. *See* Scott, Joshua
- Scott, Robert. *See* Scott, Robert
- Scotland, 19
- Scott, Grace, chooses guardian, 261-262
- Scott, Joseph  
juror, 346  
justice, 6
- Scott, Joseph v. Johnson, William, 348, 355
- Scott [Joseph] (Manwaring, Stephen v.), 364
- Scott, Joseph v. Manwaring, Stephen, 362-363
- Scott, Joseph (Noggell, Lawrence v.), 359
- Scott, Joseph (Noggen, Lawrence v.), 361, 364
- Scott, Joseph (Philpott, John v.), 353
- Scott (Scott), Joshua  
attorney, 362  
estate of, 261  
justice, 343, 349, 352, 355  
land of, 89  
road surveyor, 337
- Scott, Joshua v. Philpott, John, 353
- Scott (Scott), Robert  
appoints attorney, 89, 105-106  
deputy collector of customs, 419
- Scott, Robert, atty. of v. Staunton, Thomas, 85, 89, 96, 105-106, 115-116
- Scott, Stephen (Steven), 324
- Scott, Stephen v. Carrell, Anthony, 377
- Scott, Stephen (Pollock, Thomas v.), 379
- Scott, Stephen, Jr.  
appraiser, 394  
juror, 394
- Scott, Stephen, Jr. (Wade, John v.), 394
- Secheveall, William, attestor, 172
- Secretary, xivn, xix, li, lvi, lxx, 6, 14, 193  
appointed, 6n  
declaration signed by, 427  
fees of, 177-178  
justice, 29, 34, 38, 40, 42, 44, 47  
records returned to office of, 14, 18, 30, 94, 154, 171, 201, 202, 218, 256, 282, 321, 323  
writ signed by, 386
- Secretary, Massachusetts, 227
- Security. *See* Bond, security, surety
- Seditious speech, 19. *See also* Treasonable speech
- Seigniorie., xxiv, xxvi, xxvii
- Selton, George, attestor, 248
- Semons, Argill. *See* Simons, Argill
- Semons, Nicholas. *See* Symons, Nicholas
- [Semons], Robertt, attestor, 3
- Sentence  
ordered executed, 236, 325, 397  
pronounced, 4, 9, 94, 139, 208, 209, 210, 267, 291, 301, 345, 346, 352, 362, 364, 366, 376, 378, 385, 396, 397, 412  
suspended, 94, 210, 291, 301, 397  
*See also* Benefit of clergy; Mercy of the court
- Seothel, Seth. *See* Sothel, Seth
- Servants, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv, lxix, 5, 9, 11, 13, 32, 36, 39, 40, 45, 82, 99, 119, 132, 134, 147, 182, 185, 205, 212, 271, 302, 326, 337-338, 344, 345, 352-353, 355, 361, 364, 365, 371, 372, 375, 376, 386, 387, 392-393, 396, 405, 406. *See also* Negroes
- Sewing equipment  
bobbin, 307  
needles, 307, 447  
pins, 307  
thread, 16, 246, 307, 448  
*See also* Cloth
- Sexton (Sextone), Darby (Derby)  
garnishee, 359  
juror, 346, 347
- Sextone, Darby. *See* Sexton, Darby
- Shaftesbury, Anthony, Earl of, xvi, xlvi, liii, lxvii
- Shaftesbury Precinct, lxvi, 10
- Shaftesbury Precinct Court. *See under* Precinct courts
- Sharpman, Thomas (Gun, Hertulus v.), 5
- Sheafe, Sampson, notary public, Massachusetts, 226n, 227, 228
- Sheep, 66, 88, 148
- Sheppard, Lewis (Mincy, Dorothy v.), 335
- Sheriff, (Lerry, Cornelius v.), 351
- Sheriff, deputy sheriff, xxv, xxvi, lxiv, lxvii, lxviii, lxx, lxxi  
declaration against, 380  
duties, 14, 17, 18, 121, 340, 343, 351, 360, 364, 365, 371, 373, 375, 376, 383, 386, 388, 429  
reappointed, 13-14  
*See also* Provost marshal, grand marshal, marshal, deputy marshal
- Sherwood, David  
juror, 205  
marriage of, 250  
witness, 27
- Sherwood, David v. Manwaring, Stephen [1], 234-235, 249-251
- Sherwood, David v. Manwaring, Stephen [2], 267-268, 283
- Sherwood, Jane  
appoints attorney, 250  
inheritance of, 250, 251
- Sherwood, Thomas, juror, 385
- Sherwood, Thomas (Proprietors v.), 366
- Ships. *See* Boats and ships
- Shreeves, William ([Crowe] v.), 396
- Shrimpton, Samuel

- appoints attorney, 39, 48-49  
bill of debt to, 233, 276
- Shrimpton, Samuel v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John, 212-213, 225-228, 325. *See also* Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of [1, 2]
- Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of [1], 123, 133. *See also* Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of [2]; Shrimpton, Samuel v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John
- Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of [2], 173-174, 176-177. *See also* Shrimpton, Samuel, atty. of v. Culpeper, John, execx. of [1]; Shrimpton, Samuel v. Henley, Patrick and Sarah, execx. Culpeper, John
- Shroosbury, James v. Matkie, Thomas, 4
- Shute, William (Therrill, William v.), 9
- Sill, John, litigant, 128
- Simms, Lancaster. *See* Symons, Lancaster and Katherine
- [Simons], Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 324
- Simons (Semons, Symons), Argill (Argell, Argoll, Argyll), 39, 82
- appraiser, 180
- attestor, 262
- juror, 235
- surety, 235
- Simons, Argill v. Clark, Thomas, 427
- Simons, Frances, 405
- Simons, Lancaster. *See* Symons, Lancaster and Katherine
- Simons, Nicholas. *See* Synons, Nicholas
- Simons (Symonds, Symons), Thomas, 449
- appraiser, 11, 98
- auditor, 211
- council member, 204, 206, 207, 209, 232, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 276
- justice, 51, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 213, 232, 239, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 276
- to partition land, 380
- witness, 4, 306, 325
- Simons, Thomas, and Mead, John, execs. (Haskins, Hanaball v.), 211
- Simons, Thomas, and Mead, John, execs. (Rawlison, William v.), 178-179
- Simons, Thomas, and Mead, John, execs. (Walker, Henderson v.), 174, 177-178
- Simons, Thomas, and Mead, John, execs. (White, Thomas, assignee v.), 174, 178, 201
- Simons, Thomas, and Mead, John, execs. (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 174, 175, 177, 202, 209, 228-231
- Simons (Symons), William
- attestor, 4
- proves landrights, 11
- Simqua, Charles. *See* Sinqua, Charles
- Simson, Joseph, servitude of, 337-338
- Simson (Symson), William, 11
- juror, 341
- to partition land, 380
- Sinqua (Simqua), Charles, attestor, 441
- Skepper, John. *See* Skipper, John
- Skipper (Skepper), John, debt of, 103
- Skipper, John (Alexander, James v.), 271-272
- Slade, Henry
- surety, 434
- witness, 285, 440, 441
- Slander, 5, 6, 203, 210, 344, 362, 386, 387. *See also* Defamation
- Slater, Thomas. *See* Slaughter, Thomas
- Slaughter, Margrett, estate of, 288
- Slaughter (Slater, Slaughter, Slaughter), Thomas
- estate of, 38, 84, 93, 213, 388, 393
- death of, 411<sup>n</sup>
- deposition concerning, 52-53, 107-108
- wife of, 53, 93
- Slaughter, Thomas v. Clancy, Thomas, 13
- Slaughter, Thomas, admrx. of (Burnby, John v.), 411
- Slaughter, Thomas, admrx. of (Gascoigne, William v.), 34, 84, 93
- Slaughter, Thomas, admrx. of v. Haskins, Hanaball, 266
- Slaughter, Thomas, admrx. of (Young, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 403
- Slaughter, Thomas. *See* Slaughter, Thomas
- Slaves, xxiii. *See also* Negroes; Servants
- Slockam, Anthony. *See* Slocumb, Anthony
- Slocumb (Slockam, Slocum, Slocumb), Anthony (Anto), 420, 421, 422
- council member, lvin, lxxxii, 9, 11, 318, 415
- deposition of, 415
- justice, 9, 11
- petition of, 4
- Slocumb (Slocum), John
- estate of, 290, 299
- juror, 341
- orphans of, 290, 299
- Slocumb, Joseph, juror, 339
- Slocumb, Josyas
- juror, 339
- road surveyor, 337
- Slocum, Anthony. *See* Slocumb, Anthony
- Slocum, John. *See* Slocumb, John
- Slocumb, Anthony. *See* Slocumb, Anthony
- Slaughter, Thomas. *See* Slaughter, Thomas
- Smewin (Smewing), Herman
- appraiser, 5-6
- receipt from, 398
- Smewin, Herman (Harris, Thomas v.), 5
- Smewin, Herman (Pricklove, Samuel v.), 4
- Smewin, Herman (Stephens, Samuel, admr. of v.), 5
- Smewin, Herman (Willoughby, John v.), 4
- Smewing, Herman. *See* Smewin, Herman

## INDEX

- Smithwick, Edward. *See* Smithwick, Edward
- Smith, Edward  
attestor, 453  
bill of sale registered by, 453  
juror, 431
- Smith, Edward, and Collins, William (Jones, Charles v.), 380
- Smith, Edward, execs. of (Sothel, Seth, execs. of v.), 86, 95, 115, 123
- Smith, Elizabeth, executrix, 290, 299
- Smith, Hellen v. Toomy, John, 203
- Smith, Henry, 279
- Smith, John, 405; deposition of, 185
- Smith, Joseph  
juror, 267  
witness, 186, 283
- Smith, Quints (Quinsh, Quint), bills of debt from, 439
- Smith, Richard  
appearance ordered, 290, 299  
attestor, 172  
estate of, 264  
juror, 402
- Smith, Richard (Gormacke, Patrick v.), 313-314
- Smith, Richard (Ludwell, Philip v.), 314, 315
- Smith, Richard (Pollock, Thomas v.), 321
- Smith (Smyth), Robert, 11, 431; will of, 387
- Smith, Robert, deposition of, 185
- Smith, Simon (Symon), 404; servitude of, 361
- Smithick, Edward. *See* Smithwick, Edward
- Smithick, Hugh. *See* Smithwick, Hugh
- Smithweck, Edward. *See* Smithwick, Edward
- Smithweck, Hugh. *See* Smithwick, Hugh
- Smithweck, John. *See* Smithwick, John
- Smithwick (Smithwicke, Smithick, Smithweck, Smithwicke, Smithwike, Smythick), Edward, lxxv  
appearance ordered, 342  
attorney, 93  
council member, 13, 15  
court held at house of, 333, 337, 341  
deed of gift proved by, lxxv  
deposition concerning, 421  
juror, 94  
justice, 13, 15  
payment to, 92  
road surveyor, 337  
witness, 62, 420
- Smithwick, Edward (Hopkins, John v.), 333
- Smithwick, Edward (Woollard, Sarah v.), 388.  
*See also* Smithwick, Edward and John v. Gillan, Thomas and Sarah; Smythick, \_\_\_\_\_ (Gillam, \_\_\_\_\_ v.)
- Smithwick, Edward and John v. Gillam, Thomas and Sarah, 29, 46-47, 71-73.  
*See also* Smithwick, Edward (Woollard, Sarah v.; Smythick, \_\_\_\_\_ (Gillam, \_\_\_\_\_ v.)
- Smithwick (Smithick, Smithweck), Hugh  
estate of, 71-72, 342  
land of, 46  
receipt to, 398
- Smithwick, Hugh (Haswell, Edward v.), 5
- Smithwick (Smithweck, Smithwicke, Smithwike), John. *See* Smithwick, Edward and John
- Smithwicke, Edward. *See* Smithwick, Edward
- Smithwicke, John. *See* Smithwick, John
- Smithwike, Edward. *See* Smithwick, Edward
- Smithwike, John. *See* Smithwick, John
- Smyth, Robert. *See* Smith, Robert
- Smythick, \_\_\_\_\_ (Gillam, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 397. *See also* Smithwick, Edward and John v. Gillam, Thomas and Sarah; Smithwick, Edward (Woollard, Sarah v.)
- Smythick, Edward. *See* Smithwick, Edward
- Snell, John, 404
- Snell, Mary, 404; relinquishes dower rights, 97
- Snell, Rebecca, 404
- Snell, Roger  
conveyance from, 97  
deed of gift from, 403  
juror, 361, 362, 402  
proves landrights, 404  
witness, 28
- Snell, Roger v. Danvers, Robert, 364-365
- Snellin, Israel. *See* Snelling, Israel
- Snelling (Snellin), Israel, juror, 146-147, 389
- Snoden, Thomas. *See* Snowden, Thomas
- Snoke, Daniel. *See* Snooke, Daniel
- Snook, Daniel. *See* Snooke, Daniel
- Snooke (Snook, Snook, Snookes, Snooks), Daniel (Daniell, Danil)  
conveyance from, 286, 292  
deponent, 97  
juror, 88, 96, 97, 235
- Snooke, Daniel v. Holmes, Edward, 239, 251-253
- Snooke, Daniel v. \*Anwaring, Stephen, 268, 284
- Snooke, Daniel (Whitlock, David v.), 381
- Snookes, Daniel. *See* Snocke, Daniel
- Snooks, Daniel. *See* Snooke, Daniel
- Snowden (Snoden), Thomas, 406; apprenticed, 393
- Snuke, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Spragg, \_\_\_\_\_, 412
- Soap, 448
- Soatheil, Seth. *See* Sothel, Seth
- Socage, 317
- Sorcery. *See* Witchcraft
- Sorrell, John, bond of, 172
- Sothel (Sathell, Sothell, Southeli), Anna (Ann)  
depositions concerning, 186-188, 304  
executrix, 273, 278, 281  
letter from, 215-216  
*See also* Blount, Anna; Lear, Anna; Willix, Anna

- Sothel (Seothel, Soathell, Sothell, Souethell, Southell, Southwell), Seth (Soith)  
 account of, 448  
 administration of estates under, lxviii  
 bill of sale to, 395  
 conveyance to, 400-401  
 courts during administration of, lxix-lxxi, lxxiv, lxxviii-lxxxi  
 depositions concerning, 144, 190  
 estate of, lxii, 133-134, 177, 183, 187, 198, 193, 210, 260, 265-266, 268, 288, 294, 302, 403  
 governor, xxx, xxxix, xlix, lv, lviii, lx, lxxix, lxxxii, lxxxiii, 57, 186, 326, 333, 337, 338, 342, 343, 346, 352, 364, 369, 371, 399, 432  
 justice, lxxx, lxxxix, 333, 337, 338, 341, 342, 343, 346, 352, 369  
 land of, lxxxii, 171, 317-318  
 proprietor, xxxix, lv  
 removed from governorship, xxx, lviii-lix, lx, lxii  
 wife of, 182, 184, 186, 187, 304  
 Sothel, Seth v. Bentley, Richard, sawyer, 374  
 Sothel, Seth (Durant, George v.), 12  
 Sothel, Seth v. Durant, George, lxxxiii, 333, 369  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Banks, Elizabeth v.), 144, 159, 203, 258, 289, 296, 306-307, 398-399  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Clark, Thomas v.), 203, 258, 273, 289, 296, 308  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Dear, George v.), 289, 297, 310-311  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Gert, Nicholas v.), 289, 296-297, 312  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Grey, Peter v.), 178  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Hutchison, George, atty. of v.), 175, 188, 258, 324  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Ludwell, Philip v.), 258, 277-278, 288, 295, 315-318  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Miller, Thomas v.), 207, 258, 266, 279, 289, 297, 320  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Powell, William v.), 202  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Proprietors, atty. of v.), 210, 257, 281-283, 289, 296, 321-322  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Relfe, Thomas v.), 288, 294, 322  
 Sothel, Seth, estate of (Tomes, Francis v.), 138, 143-144, 159, 289, 297  
 Sothel, Seth, execx. of v. Smith, Edward, execs. of, 86, 95, 115, 123  
 Sothell, Anna. *See* Sothel, Anna  
 Sothell, Seth. *See* Sothel, Seth  
 Souethell, Seth. *See* Sothel, Seth  
 South Carolina, xxii, xxvii, lx, lxi  
 South Lancaster, 140  
 South Shore, 207, 212, 213, 214, 264, 268  
 Southell, Anna. *See* Sothel, Anna  
 Southell, Seth. *See* Sothel, Seth  
 Southern Plantation, xv  
 Southwell, Seth. *See* Sothel, Seth  
 Southwick, England, borough of, 317  
 Spark, Edward. *See* Sparks, Edward  
 Sparks (Spark), Edward, bill of debt from, 440  
 Sparnell, \_\_\_\_\_. *See* Sparnon, \_\_\_\_\_  
 Sparnell, Joseph. *See* Sparnon, Joseph  
 Sparnon (Sparnell), \_\_\_\_\_, witness, 386  
 Sparnon (Sparnell), Joseph v. Gear, Archibald, 382-383  
 Sparnon, Joseph (Jennings, William v.), 383  
 Sparnon, Joseph (White, Thomas, exec. of v.), 283  
 Specie, specialty. *See* Country commodities, payment in  
 Speed, Alexander, 35  
 juror, 357  
 land of, 57  
 Spellman, \_\_\_\_\_, 313  
 Spelman, Catherine, administratrix, 262  
 Spelman, John  
 appoints attorney, 95, 104  
 appraiser, 138  
 conveyance from, 97, 104  
 estate of, 262  
 garnishee, 179, 198, 208  
 juror, 205, 210  
 witness, 214, 239  
 Spelman, John (Mansell, William v.), 259, 278-279  
 Spelman, John (Pope, Richard v.), 203, 225  
 Spelman, John (Powell, William v.), 203  
 Spelman, John (White, Thomas v.), 201  
 Spelman, John, assignee of v. Jones, Charles, execs. of, 174, 178, 201  
 Spencer, John, adms. of (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 125, 129, 165  
 Spradge, William. *See* Sprag, William  
 Sprag (Spradge, Sprage, Spragg, Spragge), William (Butler, Christopher v.), 173  
 Sprag, William (Hopkins, John v.), 25, 65-66, 83, 88-89, 114-115, 125, 141-142, 148-149  
 Sprag, William (Lillington, Alexander v.), 24  
 Sprag, William (Stepney, John v.), 25, 35, 73-74, 83, 90-91, 125-126, 142  
 Sprag, William (Wilkinson, William v.), 24-25  
 Sprage, William. *See* Sprag, William  
 Spragg, \_\_\_\_\_ (Snuke, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 412  
 Spragg, William. *See* Sprag, William  
 Spragge, William. *See* Sprag, William  
 Stacey, Robert, 433  
 Stamp, John, estate of, 334  
 Stamp, Richard, gift to, 334  
 Stamp, Thomas, gift to, 334  
 Standcrwick, Richard, attester, 335  
 Standon, Edward, servitude of, 337-338  
 Stanley, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Tomes, \_\_\_\_\_, 391

# INDEX

- Staunton, Thomas (Scott, Robert, atty. of v.), 85, 89, 96, 105-106, 115-116
- Stay of execution, lxxi, 14, 15, 120, 252, 358, 373. *See also* Injunction; Restraining order; Stay of proceedings; Supersedeas
- Stay of proceedings, 29, 87, 89, 91, 120, 132, 141, 269, 291, 293, 301. *See also* Injunction; Restraining order; Stay of execution; Supersedeas
- Steel (Steele), Thomas  
attestor, 184, 387, 434  
delivery to, 103
- Steel (Steele, Steely, Still), William  
appraiser, 353  
attestor, 8  
juror, 377  
overseer of highways, 337, 350, 353
- Steel, William (Harvey, John, exec. of v.), 427
- Steel, William (Twiddy, Thomas v.), 377
- Steel, William (White, Thomas and Diana v.) [1], 124, 132, 173
- Steel, William (White, Thomas and Diana v.) [2], 254-255
- Steele, Thomas. *See* Steel, Thomas
- Steele, William. *See* Steel, William
- Steely, William. *See* Steel, William
- Stephen, Witro, 4
- Stephens, Jacob, deposition of, 186-187
- Stephens (Stevens), Jane, conveyance from, 286, 292
- Stephens (Stevens), Samuel (Samuell)  
commander of Southern Plantation, xv  
death of, xxix, xxxvii, 6n  
estate of, 3, 4, 5  
governor, xx, xxviii-xxix, xxxiv-xxxvii  
land of, 317, 400-401
- Stephens, Samuel, admr. of v. Smewin, Herman, 5
- Stephens, Samuel, admr. of v. Wellwood, Andrew, 5
- Stephens, Samuel, estate of (Harudy, Jo [John?] v.), 5
- Stephens (Stevens), Temprence (Temperence), bill of debt from, 436-437
- Stephens (Stevens), Thomas  
conveyance from, 286, 292  
juror, 39, 146-147  
witness, 39, 42
- Stephens, Thomas v. Tones, ———, 393-394
- Stephens (Stevens), William, 5; juror, 378
- Stephens, William v. Ewins, Richard, 352
- Stepne, John. *See* Stepney, John
- Stepney (Stepne, Stepny), John  
appraiser, 234  
deputy marshal, 247, 250, 252, 315  
juror, 31, 33, 36, 37, 79, 88, 90, 94, 389  
witness, 27, 97, 118, 137, 174, 190, 218, 219
- Stepney, John (Butler, Christopher v.), 125-126, 142. *See also* Stepney, John v. Sprag, William
- Stepney, John v. Sprag, William, 25, 35, 73-74, 83, 90-91, 125-126, 142
- Stepny, John. *See* Stepney, John
- Sterling. *See* Money-of England
- Stevens, Arther, bill of debt from, 440
- Stevens, Jane. *See* Stephens, Jane
- Stevens, Nicholas, admr. of (Crawford, William v.), 5
- Stevens, Samuel. *See* Stephens, Samuel
- Stevens, Temprence. *See* Stephens, Temprence
- Stevens, Thomas. *See* Stephens, Thomas
- Stevens, William. *See* Stephens, William
- Steward, xxv, lxix
- Steward (Stewart, Stewert, Stuart), Ann  
administratrix, 395  
petition of, 384, 430  
proves landrights, 39, 82
- Steward, Ann. *See* Steward, John and Ann
- Steward, Ann v. Albany, Emanuell, estate of, 430
- Steward, Elizabeth, 19
- Steward (Stewart), John  
estate of, 395n  
wife of, 384, 430
- Steward, John v. Linsay, Robert, estate of, 14
- Steward, John and Ann v. Wilson, John, exec. Linsay, Robert, 426
- Steward, John, estate of (Wilkison, William, and Walker, Henderson v.), 394-395
- Steward (Stewart, Stuard), William  
attestor, 233, 248  
conveyance to, 286, 292  
juror, 235, 369  
proves landrights, 19
- Steward, William v. Gonsalvo, Lawrence, 349
- Stewart, Ann. *See* Steward, Ann
- Stewart, John. *See* Steward, John
- Stewart, William. *See* Steward, William
- Stewart, Ann. *See* Steward, Ann
- Stibell (Styball), Richard  
estate of, 138, 180  
road surveyor, 337  
widow of, 138, 171
- Still, William. *See* Steel, William
- Stimpson, Canaan (Canen)  
appraiser, 264  
juror, 261, 264  
witness, 241
- Stocks, 374
- Stoughton, William, lieutenant governor, Massachusetts Bay, 181-182
- Stroud, John, cattle of, 179, 193, 194, 195, 196
- Stuard, William. *See* Steward, William
- Stuart, Ann. *See* Steward, Ann
- Sturgen, Frances. *See* Sturgeon, Frances



- Sturgeon (Sturgen, Sturgion), Frances (Francis), bill of debt from, 160-161. *See also* Kitching, Frances
- Sturgeon, Frances ([Proprietors] v.), 364
- Sturgeon, John  
surety, 364  
widow of, 159
- Sturgeon, John (Davis, John v.), 366
- Sturgeon, John (Wilson, John v.), 338
- Sturgion, Frances. *See* Sturgeon, Frances
- Styball, Richard. *See* Stibell, Richard
- Subpoena. *See* Defendant-subpoenaed; Witness-subpoenaed
- Subscription, 100, 143, 144, 190, 205. *See also* Oath
- Sudell, Benoni. *See* Bishop, John, and Sudell, Benoni
- Summons, xlv. *See also* Account-summons to render, Defendant-summoned; Witness-summoned
- Supersedeas, 98, 99, 341. *See also* Injunction; Restraining order, Stay of execution; Stay of proceedings
- Surety. *See* Bond, security, surety
- Surrey, England, county of, 435
- Surry County, Virginia, 250
- Surveyor of customs. *See* Customs, controller and surveyor of
- Surveyor, surveyor-general, xvii, xix, xli, xlvii, 46  
duties of, 38, 57, 99  
fees of, 126, 139, 158-159
- Surveyors of roads. *See* Road surveyors or overseers
- Sutton, Deliverance, 405
- Sutton, Elizabeth, 99
- Sutton, George, 99; juror, 146-147, 235
- Sutton, Joseph, 99  
appraiser, 129  
juror, 373, 391  
payment to, 368
- Sutton, Nathaniel (Nathaniell), 99; bill of sale to, 336
- Suttons Creek, 336
- Swain, Elizabeth, witness, 314
- Swan, Major \_\_\_\_\_, attorney, 288
- Swan, Samuel. *See* Swann, Samuel
- Swan, Thomas. *See* Swann, Thomas
- Swane, Stephen, juror, 262
- Swann, Henry, 45, 82
- Swann, Samson, 45, 82
- Swann (Swan), Samuel (Samuell), 449  
attorney, 121  
bill of debt to, 444  
council member, 19, 29, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 111, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 176, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 232, 239, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 276, 286, 292, 294, 298
- justice, 19, 29, 34, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 48, 86, 90, 91, 97, 98, 101, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 142, 176, 180, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 213, 232, 239, 260, 263, 265, 267, 269, 270, 271, 276, 286, 292, 294, 298, 302  
oath before, 215  
proves landrights, 45, 82  
surveyor, 46, 126, 139, 158
- Swann, Samuel v. Lakar, Benjamin, 126, 139, 158-159
- Swann, Samuel, [Jr.], 45, 82
- Swann, Sarah, 45, 82
- Swann (Swan), Thomas, 45, 82  
attorney, 384, 433-434  
witness, 128, 157
- Swann, Thomas (Henley, Patrick v.), 259, 262
- Swann, Thomas, atty. (Culpeper, John, exec. of v.), 173
- Swann, Thomas, atty. of v. Dan, John, 389
- Swann, Thomas, atty. Lamb, Mary, admrx. Lamb, Joshua v. Walker, Henderson, atty. Wilson, Samuel, 384
- Swann, William, 45, 82
- Swinstead, John, atty. of v. Godfrey, Francis, estate of, 379
- Swinstead, John, atty. of v. Hunt, John, 379
- Swords. *See* Weapons
- Symons, Nicholas. *See* Symons, Nicholas
- Symonds (Symons), Jeremy (Jeremie, Jeremie, Jeremiah, Jeremy)  
administrator, 375  
appraiser, 98  
to partition land, 380  
payment by, 375
- Symonds, Jeremy (Hawkins, John v.), 374
- [Symonds], Jeremy v. Hoggan, William, 375
- Symonds, Jeremy, admr. Taylor, Jonathan v. Marson, William, estate of, 360
- Symonds, Thomas. *See* Simons, Thomas
- Symons, Argill. *See* Simons, Argill
- Symons, Jeremy. *See* Symonds, Jeremy
- Symons, John, proves landrights, 42, 82
- Symons, Katherine. *See* Symons, Lancaster and Katherine
- Symons (Simms, Simons), Lancaster and Katherine. *See* Brockhos, Anthony, and admrs. Larkin, James, atty. of
- Symons (Semons, Simons, Symmons), Nicholas (Nicolas)  
assignment to, 82  
juror, 31, 33, 36, 37, 97, 394  
witness, 28, 39, 40, 97
- Symons, Thomas. *See* Simons, Thomas
- Symons, William. *See* Simons, William
- Symson, Hannah, 11
- Symson, William. *See* Simons, William
- Tabor, Dr. *See* Taper, Thomas
- Tailer, John. *See* Taylor, John

## INDEX

- Tallow, 230, 241; payment in, 246, 278, 316  
 Tanning, 16-18  
 Taper (Tabor), Thomas (Hunt, John v.)  
     [1, 2], 14, 15, 426  
 Tar, 295, 448; payment in, 307  
 Tarkington (Tarkinton), John  
     banished, 21  
     bill of debt from, 441-442, 446  
     juror, 349  
     land forfeited by, 140  
     payment by, 336  
     recognition of, 20  
     witness, 375  
 Tarkington, John (Aldridge, John v.), 372  
 Tarkington, John (Clark, George, atty. of v.), 376  
 Tarkington, John (Mills, James v.), 21  
 Tarkington, John, Jr., juror, 379  
 Tarkington, John, Sr., bond of, lxviii  
 Tarkintons (Tarkintons) Quarter, 140  
 Tarkinton, John. See Tarkington, John  
 Tax collector, 91-92, 417. See also Customs collector, deputy collector; Customs, comptroller and surveyor of  
 Taxes, xix, l, lvii, 91-92. See also Customs; Penny-per-pound tax  
 Tayler, Charles. See Taylor, Charles  
 Tayler, Elizabeth. See Taylor, Elizabeth  
 Tayler, John. See Taylor, John  
 Tayler, Jonathan. See Taylor, Jonathan  
 Tayler, Magdaline. See Taylor, Magdaline  
 Taylor, Robert, juror, 374, 379  
 Taylor, Robert, atty. Swinestead, John v. Hunt, John, 379  
 Taylor, \_\_\_\_\_ (Toms, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 395  
 Taylor, [Torn]lian v. Ewins, Richard, 412  
 Taylor (Tayler), Charles, 405; conveyance from, 133  
 Taylor (Tayler), Elizabeth, gift to, 338  
 Taylor, George, 405  
 Taylor, Johanna, 57  
 Taylor (Tailer, Tayler), John  
     attestor, 443  
     bill of debt from, 436  
     gift to, 338  
     orphan of, 35  
 Taylor (Tayler), Jonathan  
     deed of gift to, 403  
     estate of, 375  
 Taylor, Jonathan, admr. of v. Marson, William, estate of, 360  
 Taylor, Juliana, 230  
 Taylor, Juliana (Calloway, Caleb, and Gidion, Benjamin v.), 35, 57-58  
 Taylor, Juliana (Ewins, Richard v.), 412  
 Taylor, Juliana v. Ewins, Richard, 412  
 Taylor (Tayler), Magdaline (Magdalin, Mandlin), gifts from, 338  
 Taylor, Magdaline v. Waters, William, 335  
 Taylor, Mary, 405  
 Taylor, Thomas, appraiser, 255  
 Taylor, Thomas v. Twegger, John, 258, 263, 284, 287, 292  
 Temple, William, appraiser, 97  
 Temporary Laws for Albemarle, xxvii, lv  
 Terrell, William. See Therrill, William  
 Terrill, William. See Therrill, William  
 Tester, Robert, 404  
 Testimony. See Affidavit; Deposition  
 Tetterton (Titterton), William  
     conveyance from, 360  
     juror, 360  
     payment by, 334  
     wife of, 334, 360  
 Tetterton, William (Durant, George v.), 345  
 Tetterton, William (Marchegay, Bennett v.), 343  
 Tetterton, William, admr. of (Bentley, Richard, cooper v.), 370  
 Tharell, William. See Therrill, William  
 Therrill (Terrell, Terrill, Tharell, Thirrell, Thurrell, Thyrell), William  
     administrator, 9, 10  
     guardian, 10  
     will of, lviii  
 Therrill, William (Culpeper, Margaret v.), 9  
 Therrill, William v. Shute, William, 9  
 Therrill, William (Waller, Thomas v.), 9  
 Therrill, William, admr. Godfrey, Francis v. Foster, William, admr. Harris, Thomas, 11-12  
 Therrill, William, exec. of v. Durant, Ann, 395  
 Therrill, William, exec. of v. Moline, Robert, 203, 211, 224  
 Therrill, William, execs. of (Baxter, Elizabeth v.), 348  
 Therrill, William, execs. of (Davis, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 335  
 Thickeman, James. See Thigpen, James  
 Thickpen, James. See Thigpen, James  
 Thickpenn, James. See Thigpen, James  
 Thigpen (Thickeman, Thickpen, Thickpenn), James (Jeames)  
     bill of debt from, 95  
     garnishee, 35  
     juror, 39, 96, 146-147, 389  
     witness, 390, 453  
 Thigpen, James v. Butler, Christopher, 382  
 Thigpen, James (Keeton, John, atty. of v.), 85, 95, 96-97  
 Thirds. See Dower rights  
 Thirrell, William. See Therrill, William  
 Thisle, Peter, witness, 28, 312  
 Thomas (Tomas), Charles. See Pead, Timothy, and Thomas, Charles  
 Thomas, Charles v. Towler, Mathias, 43, 74  
 Thomas, David (Price, Jolly v.), 325-326  
 Thomas, John, 403, 404  
 Thomas, Morgan, 405; juror, 365, 373. See

- also Moody, Thomas, Bayley, Patrick, and Thomas, Morgan
- Thomas, Philip (Phillip), payment by, 396
- Thomas, Philip (Plater, Richard v.), 20
- Thompson (Tompson), William, 144, 306
- Thorpe, Thomas, 351
- Thurrell, William. *See* Therrell, William
- Thyrell, William. *See* Therrell, William
- Timber, 424
- Tithables, 91
- Titterton, William. *See* Tetterton, William
- Tobacco, lxii, 3, 102, 103, 432
- importance of, xx, lxii
- payment in, xx, lxviii, l, lvii, 5, 6, 9, 11, 12, 27, 40, 95, 96, 234, 249, 250, 263, 277, 284, 292, 316, 334, 335, 336, 339, 340, 343, 345, 346, 347, 348, 353, 355, 359, 366, 367, 368, 370, 372, 374, 380, 381, 382, 393, 401, 414, 415, 416, 417, 429, 435-441, 450
- prices for, xxxii
- shipment of, xxxii, xxxviii, xliv, l, 413, 415, 416, 417, 418, 434
- See also* Penny-per-pound tax
- Tom, a Negro servant, 45, 82
- Tomas, Charles. *See* Thomas, Charles
- Tomes, \_\_\_\_\_ (Stanley, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 391
- Tomes, \_\_\_\_\_ (Stephens, Thomas v.), 393-394
- Tomes (Toms, Toomes), Francis, 230, 307, 424
- assignment from, 340
- assignment to, 340
- attorney, 144, 159, 296, 352, 398-399
- complaints against, 351
- council member, lxxii, 13, 15, 29, 34, 38, 40, 42, 44, 47, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101, 111, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 176, 178, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 232, 239, 260, 264, 276, 286, 292, 294, 298
- deputy customs collector, 205, 217, 240, 328
- inventory by, 349
- justice, lxxxiii, 12, 13, 15, 29, 34, 38, 40, 42, 44, 47, 48, 86, 90, 91, 92, 97, 98, 101, 128, 130, 134, 137, 140, 176, 178, 180, 204, 206, 207, 209, 212, 213, 232, 239, 260, 264, 276, 286, 292, 294, 298, 302, 343, 346, 347, 349, 351-352, 356, 358
- payment to, 346
- petition of, 352
- warrant signed by, 60
- witness, 121, 413
- Tomes, Francis v. Finckley, Thomas, 343, 346
- Tomes, Francis v. Godwin, Thomas, exec. Lear, John, exec. Lear, Anna, exec. Sothel, Seth, 138, 143-144, 159, 289, 297
- Tomes, Francis, atty. Low, Emanuel and Anne v. Kitching, Robert and Frances, 125, 128, 159-161
- Tomes, Francis, atty. Wilson, Samuel v. Lillington. Alexander, atty. Helly, Christopher, and Cock, Samuel, 352
- Tomlinson, Thomas, 443
- Tompson, William. *See* Thompson, William
- Toms, \_\_\_\_\_ (Plater, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 404
- Toms, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Taylor, \_\_\_\_\_, 395
- Toms, Francis. *See* Tomes, Francis
- Tooker, Henry, attester, 350
- Tools and equipment, 85, 309
- augers (ojres), 326
- barrels, casks, hogsheads, 21, 43, 153, 230, 414, 432
- broadax, 326
- cards, 143, 447
- cart wheels, 312, 432
- chisels, 326
- Cologne (Cullen) stones, 58
- compass, 21, 326, 431
- cooper's "berier," 21
- drays, 312
- file (phile), 326
- fore-staff, 431
- gouge, 326
- Gunter's scale, 431
- hammer, 448
- hoes, 21, 244, 245, 448
- knife, 210, 446
- ladder, 312
- loom, 66, 88, 148
- millstones, 58, 59
- "octurner" (octant?), 431
- paddle, 363
- piercers, 448
- plane, 326
- quadrant, 431
- saws, 326
- sculls, 363
- shares (showes), 450
- square, 326
- steelyards (stilliards), 66, 88, 148, 432
- still, 308
- surveyor's chain, 57
- tongs, 448
- trucks, 143
- wrest, 21
- Toomes, \_\_\_\_\_, 288
- Toomes, Francis. *See* Tomes, Francis
- Toomey, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Muschamp, \_\_\_\_\_, 394
- Toomey, John. *See* Toomy, John
- Toomy (Toomey, Tummy), John, payment by, 398
- Toomy, John (Foster, Diana v.), 425
- Toomy, John (Lerry, Cornelius v.), 365
- Toomy, John (Moline, Robert v.), 123, 130-131, 157-158
- Toomy, John v. Moline, Robert, 126, 161
- Toomy, John v. Pead, Timothy, 397
- Toomy, John (Smith, Hellen v.), 203

# INDEX

- Toomy, John (White, Thomas and Diana v.) [1], 83, 95, 123, 129, 169-170
- Toomy, John (White, Thomas and Diana v.) [2], 203, 231
- Towler, Bartholomew, attester, 303
- Towler (Towlor), Mathias (Matthias, Mothiues, Mothius)  
deposition concerning, 60  
informer, 18, 19, 43  
juror, 31, 33, 349  
manager of estate, 339-340, 348, 350  
payment by, 45-46
- Towler, Mathias ([Crown] v.), 43
- Towler, Mathias (Ros, Anne v.), 43-44
- Towler, Mathias (Thomas, Charles v.), 43, 74
- Towlor, Mathias. *See* Towler, Mathias
- Towns, xxvi, xlv, xvi
- Travas, William. *See* Travis, William
- Travel, 206, 208, 228, 368, 419, 450
- Travers, William. *See* Travis, William
- Traves, William. *See* Travis, William
- Travis, Daniell, witness, 398
- Travis, Elizabeth, 377
- Travis (Travas, Travers, Traves), William  
bill of sale to, 205, 214  
to partition land, 380  
payment by, 211
- Travis, William v. Duckenfeld, William, 203, 206-207, 228, 238, 267, 268-269, 270, 284-285, 291, 301
- Travis, William (Wilson, John v.), 338
- Treason, xxvi, xlii, li, liii, lxix
- Treasonable speech, 93-94, 109-112. *See also* Seditious speech
- Treasurer of Carolina, xxiv
- Trelawny, John, appoints attorney, 350
- Trespass, lxvii, 92, 149, 208. *See also* Trespass, action of
- Trespass, action of, 46, 71, 173, 174, 177, 199, 203, 206, 224, 256, 260, 263, 267, 268, 273, 274, 287, 293, 312. *See also* Trespass on the case
- Trespass on the case, 2', 27, 38, 39, 84, 85, 92, 95, 116, 123, 126, 131, 138, 284, 352, 366, 367, 369, 423, 424. *See also* Case, action of; Trespass, action of
- Trover and conversion, 174, 175, 179, 198, 207, 264, 290, 299, 310, 392
- Trowell, Joseph, juror, 346
- Tucker, John, payment to, 346. *See also* Bristow, John, and Tucker, John
- Tull, Thomas. *See* Tulle, Thomas
- Tulle (Tulley, Tu.), Mark, deponent, 60
- Tulle, Mark (Crown v.), 19
- Tulle (Tull, Tulle), Thomas, 419  
appraiser, 172  
assignment to, 436  
court held at house of, 193
- Tulle, Thomas v. Mayo, Edward, atty. Gibbs, John, 46, 74-75
- Tulle, Thomas. *See* Tulle, Thomas
- Tulley, Mark. *See* Tulle, Mark
- Tuly, Mark. *See* Tulle, Mark
- Tumy, John. *See* Toomy, John
- Turfrey, Edward, attester, 49
- Turner, Robert, attester, 188
- Turner, William  
assignment to, 82  
granted patent, 98  
juror, 344  
to partition land, 380
- Tweddy, Thomas. *See* Twiddy, Thomas
- Tweddy, William, juror, 344
- Twedie, Thomas. *See* Twiddy, Thomas
- Tweddyy, Thomas. *See* Twiddy, Thomas
- Tweedie, Thomas. *See* Twiddy, Thomas
- Twedy, ———, 219
- Twedy, Thomas. *See* Twiddy, Thomas
- Twegger, John. *See* Twegger, John
- Twegar, John. *See* Twegger, John
- Tweger, John. *See* Twegger, John
- Tweggar, John. *See* Twegger, John
- Twegger (Twegger, Twegar, Tweger, Tweggar, Twigger), John, 109, 404  
deposition concerning, 109, 111-112  
juror, 31, 33, 36, 39, 96, 97, 394, 402  
witness, 27, 28, 37, 39, 42, 62, 94, 95, 104, 109
- Twegger, John v. Carpenter, Henry, 125, 136
- Twegger, John v. Norman, Henry, 28, 75
- Twegger, John (Taylor, Thomas v.), 258, 263, 284, 287, 292
- Twidde, Thomas. *See* Twiddy, Thomas
- Twiddey, Thomas. *See* Twiddy, Thomas
- Twiddie, Thomas. *See* Twiddy, Thomas
- Twiddy (Tweddyy, Twedie, Tweddyy, Tweedie, Twedy, Twidde, Twiddey, Twiddie, Twidy), Thomas  
administrator, 134  
attorney, 136  
garnishee, 359  
juror, 176, 208, 267, 268, 289, 290, 298, 300, 374, 389  
letter to, 450-451  
witness, 336, 398
- Twiddy, Thomas v. Bayley, Patrick, 16-18
- Twiddy, Thomas v. Evins, Philip, 14, 15, 450-451
- Twiddy, Thomas v. Hatch, Anthony, estate of, 375
- Twiddy, Thomas v. Henry, Francis, 127, 161-162
- Twiddy, Thomas (Johnson, William v.), 333
- Twiddy, Thomas v. Lerry, Cornelius, 345
- Twiddy, Thomas v. Long, John, 357
- Twiddy, Thomas v. Offee, Thurloe, 269
- Twiddy, Thomas (Palin, ———, Jr. v.), 412
- Twiddy, Thomas (Plater, Richard v.), 258, 263, 280-281, 288, 294

- Twiddy, Thomas ([Proprietors] v.), 362  
 Twiddy, Thomas v. Steel, William, 377  
 Twiddy, Thomas (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 85-86, 97, 122, 123, 134, 173  
 Twidy, Thomas. *See* Twiddy, Thomas  
 Twigger, John. *See* Twegger, John  
 Tyler, John, attestor, 103
- Umpire, 392, 394. *See also* Arbitration  
 Unlawful assemblies, lxviii  
 Uprisings  
     account of, xxxviii-lv, lviii-lxi  
     causes of, xxiii, xxx-xxxii  
 Utah, Genealogical Society of, xivn  
 Vandermulen (Vandermulin, Vandermull), Thomas  
     appraiser, 255  
     bill of debt from, 440  
     to divide estate, 45  
     justice, 74, 193  
 Vandermulin, Thomas. *See* Vandermulen, Thomas  
 Vandermull, Thomas. *See* Vandermulen, Thomas  
 Varnham, ———, 417  
 Varnham, Alice, deposition concerning, 415  
 Varnham, Capt. [John.]  
     administrator, 9  
     administrator appointed by, 11  
     attorney, 9  
 Varnham, John  
     council member, lviii, 9  
     deposition concerning, 415  
     jusdice, 9  
 Vassals, xxvi, xxvii  
 Veto power, xxv, xxviii  
 Vincent, William v. Lillington, Alexander, admr. Peas., Timothy, 179  
 Vincent, William v. Relfe, Thomas, exec. White, Thomas, 259, 262  
 Virginia, xvi, xxxi, lxxiiin, 20, 27, 32, 52, 53, 56, 69, 70, 81, 87, 92, 95, 96, 98, 101, 102, 103, 105, 109, 116, 138, 141, 177, 182, 184, 188, 203, 206, 217, 228, 235, 243, 249, 250, 261, 263, 264, 266, 271, 272, 273, 278, 284, 292, 304, 309, 358, 368, 382, 395, 400, 402, 433, 448, 450  
     appeals to, xlv, liv, lx  
     claims to Albemarle area, xl, xliii, xlvi, liv, lvii  
     duties levied by, xxxii, xxxviii  
     flight to, xlv, liii  
     gov. nor of, xvii, liv, 3  
     land granted by, xx, xxxvii, xxxviii  
     land policy of, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxv  
     settlers from, xv  
     trial by officials of, xliii  
 Virginia Company, charters to, xlv  
 Vos, Joan. *See* Voss, Joan  
 Vos, William. *See* Voss, William
- Voss (Vos), Joan, witness, 27, 41  
 Voss (Vos, Vosse), William  
     conveyance to, 358  
     deed from, xivn  
     juror, 31, 33  
     witness, 28, 41, 412  
 Voss, William (Albertson, Albert v.), 427  
 Voss, William (Gyles, Cornelius v.), 427  
 Voss, William (Williams, Roger, execx. of v.), 4  
 Vosse, William. *See* Voss, William
- Waad, Mr. ———, 153  
 Waad, Alice. *See* Wade, Alice  
 Waad, Edward. *See* Wade, Edward  
 Waade, Edward. *See* Wade, Edward  
 Wade (Waad), Alice (Ales)  
     assignment from, 403  
     guardian, 265, 286  
     *See also* Davis, Alis  
 Wade, Alice. *See* Wade, Edward, execs. of, and Wade, Alice  
 Wade, Alice (Linch, Michael v.), 290, 299  
 Wade, Alice, admrx. (Lillington, Alexander v.), 428  
 [Wade, Alice], admrx. (Mills, James v.), 84  
 Wade (Waad, Waade, Waud), Edward  
     bill of debt from, 435-436  
     high sheriff, 121  
     inventory by, 349  
     plantation of, 177  
     witness, 350, 419-420, 437  
 Wade, Edward v. Bentley, Richard [1], 343  
 Wade, Edward v. Bentley, Richard [2], 344  
 Wade, Edward v. Blount, James, estate of, 376  
 Wade, Edward v. Dunstan, Peleg, 360  
 Wade, Edward (Durant, George v.), 357  
 Wade, Edward (Mills, James v.) [1, 2, 3], 366-369  
 Wade, Edward admrx. of (Lillington, Alexander v.), 428  
 Wade, Edward, admrx. of (Mills, James v.), 84  
 Wade, Edward, atty. (Hunt, John v.), 347  
 Wade, Edward, execs. of, and Wade, Alice (Wright, John, atty. of v.), 382. *See also* Hawkins, Thomas (Wright, John, atty. of v.)  
 Wade, John, juror, 391  
 Wade, John v. Scott, Stephen, Jr., 394  
 Wages, action to collect, 6, 9, 36, 43, 74, 178-179, 308, 312  
 Wakefeild, Nicholas, 238  
 Wakefeild, Richard, 98  
 Walker, ———, witness, 287  
 Walker, Capt. ———, 29, 65, 201  
 Walker, Mr. ———, 13, 427  
 Walker, Ann (Willkison, William v.), 375-376  
 Walker, Henderson (Hendersin), 18, 329, 423, 425, 429, 433

## INDEX

- acting governor, *xln*, *lxxix*
- attorney, 33, 38, 39, 41, 44, 46, 47, 68, 90, 95, 96, 98, 100, 119, 175, 207, 260, 268, 300, 301, 374, 403
- attorney-general, 179
- auditor, 179, 206
- clerk court, *lxxv*, *lxxix*, 75, 120, 121, 355
- clerk secretary's office, *lxxix*
- conveyance from, 177, 393
- council member, *lxxix*
- customs collector, 102
- to deliver papers, 14
- disbarment of, 204, 232
- judgment against, 87-88, 98
- letter from, 115
- payment by, 355
- secretary, 178, 386, 427
- servant of, 355
- surety, 32-33, 87, 266, 291, 301
- witness, 138, 174, 177, 190, 262, 286, 292, 336, 356, 403
- Walker, Henderson. *See* Wilkison, William, and Walker, Henderson
- Walker, Henderson v. Akehurst, Daniel, atty. Dunscomb, Nathaniel, admr. Philpott, John, 174, 177
- Walker, Henderson v. Myles, George, *lxxx*, 355, 356-357
- Walker, Henderson v. Oneale, Hugh, 349, 361
- Walker, Henderson v. Simons, Thomas, and Mead, John, execs. Jones, Charles, 174, 177-178
- Walker, Henderson v. Ward, John, 362
- Walker, Henderson, atty. (Lamb, Joshua, admrx. of v.), 384
- Walker, Henderson, atty. Swann, Thomas, atty. Lamb, Sarah v. Dan, John, 389
- Wallace, Robert. *See* Wallis, Robert
- Wallace, William (Hopkins, John v.), 347
- Waller, Ann, gift to, 404
- Waller, Elizabeth, gift to, 404
- Waller, Thomas
  - bond of, 371
  - juror, 344, 359, 360, 361
- Waller, Thomas (Durant, George v.), 342
- Waller, Thomas v. Johnson, Katherine, 371
- Waller, Thomas (Proprietors v.), 358, 372-373
- Waller, Thomas v. Therrill, William, 9
- Waller, Thomas v. Williams, Rowland, 363
- Waller, Thomas (Williams, Rowland v.) [1], 343, 344
- Waller, Thomas (Williams, Rowland v.) [2], 359
- Walters Creek, 425
- Wallis, \_\_\_\_\_, administrator, 18
- Wallis, Edward. *See* Wells, Edward
- Wallice, Robert. *See* Wallis, Robert
- Wallingforde, Thomas, 406
- Wallis, John, witness, 390
- Wallis (Wallace, Wallice, Walliss), Robert
  - to administer oath, 97
  - appraiser, 288, 295, 351, 411
  - constable, 346
  - council member, 86, 90, 91, 97, 101
  - juror, 288, 295
  - justice, 86, 90, 91, 97, 98, 101
  - road surveyor, 337
- Wallis, Robert (Collins, William v.), 203
- Wallis, Robert (Parker, Mary v.), 389
- Walliss, Robert. *See* Wallis, Robert
- Ward, Ann (An)
  - administratrix, 128
  - witness, 29, 47, 65
- Ward (Warde), Francis
  - estate of, 128, 291
  - juror, 90, 91, 93, 94
  - son of, 259, 263
  - witness, 85, 114
- Ward, Francis, admrs. of ([Crown] v.), 291, 301-302
- Ward, Francis, admrs. of (Philpott, John, admr. of v.), 204
- Ward, Francis, Jr., guardians of v. Wilson, John, 259, 263
- Ward, Hanah, administratrix, 138
- Ward, J., customs commissioner, 217
- Ward (Warde), James
  - administrator, 138, 171, 180
  - juror, 262
- Ward, James (Duckenfeld, William v.), 291, 300-301
- Ward, John, appraiser, 128
- Ward, John (Walker, Henderson v.), 362
- Ward (Warde), Philip (Phi., Phillip), 45
  - juror, 291, 301
  - wife of, 29, 65
  - witness, 290, 291, 300
- Ward, Rice, 340-341
  - appearance ordered, 342
  - juror, 341
- Ward, Rice v. Waters, William, 341
- Ward, William, 327
- Warde, Francis. *See* Ward, Francis
- Warde, James. *See* Ward, James
- Warde, Philip. *See* Ward, Philip
- Warrant
  - of arrest, 60, 139, 196-197, 219, 267, 419, 420
  - of attorney, 361, 369, 394
  - to escheator, 29
  - of landrights, 72, 80, 128, 129
  - for payment by attorney, 14, 29-30
  - for taking possession of goods, 5
- Warranty, 84, 92-93
- Warwick County, Virginia, 400
- Washborne, John, affidavit of, 369
- Waterlow, Richard, 404
- Waters, Anthony
  - administrator, 11
  - juror, 341

- Waters, William, witness, 24, 62  
Waters, William (Taylor, Magdaline v.), 335  
Waters, William (Ward, Rice v.), 341  
Waters, William, estate of (Davis, John v.), 350  
Waters, William, estate of (Holloway, Edward v.), 350  
Waters, William, estate of (Hopkins, John v.), 350  
Watkins, Major ———, estate of, 255  
Watkins, John  
juror, 205, 210, 361  
surety, 270  
Watkins, John v. Handford, Abraham, estate of, 354  
Watkins, William, guardian of, 375  
Waud, Edward. *See* Wade, Edward  
Weapons, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxvii, l. li, lvii, 109, 110, 220, 221, 222, 325, 326, 342, 357, 377, 378, 417, 422, 447, 448  
Weights and measures, 16, 35, 103, 113, 143, 151-152, 228-230, 244, 245, 247, 248, 262, 307, 308, 309, 446-450  
Welch, James, 447; attestor, 246  
Wells, Mr. ———, 229  
Wells (Walles), Edward  
gift from, 334  
justice, 347, 349, 352, 356  
road surveyor, 337  
Wells, Johanna, gift from, 334  
Wells, Saintmount, widow of, 335  
Wellwood, Andrew (Stephens, Samuel, admr. of v.), 5  
Welsh, Thomas  
discharged from indenture, 36  
witness, 127  
West, Benjamin (Benjamin, Benjamin)  
estate of, 177, 261  
to partition land, 380  
West, Benjamin (Jones, Charles v.), 384-385  
West, Georg (Norman, Henry v.), 326-327  
West Indies, xlvii  
West Jersey, 188, 258  
West, John  
to administer oath, 98, 177  
administrator, 206  
appraiser, 45, 403  
justice, 51  
to partition land, 380  
West, Robert, inventory by, 10  
Westerman, Elizabeth, deed of gift from, 353  
Westerman, William (Wilson, John v.), 338  
Westman, William, estate of (Williams, Lodowick v.), 358  
Weston, Robert v. Manwaring, [Stephen], 390  
Weymouth, Christopher, garnishee, 359  
Whales, whaling, xx, 18, 19, 43, 74  
Wheat, payment in, 141  
Wheatley, John, witness, 314  
Whitchpatrick, Bryan. *See* Fitzpatrick, Bryan  
Whight, Thomas. *See* White, Thomas  
Whipping, 208, 210, 267, 362, 379, 385, 396, 412  
Whit, Thomas. *See* White, Thomas  
Whitby, John  
appraiser, 45, 129  
juror, 372  
Whitby, Thomas, juror, 262  
White, ———, 324  
White, ——— (Mason, ——— v.), 402  
White, Arnold  
guardian, 11  
juror, 372  
White, Diana, marriage of, 327n, 429. *See* also Foster, Diana  
White, Diana. *See* White, Thomas and Diana  
White, Diana (Duckenfeild, William v.), 270  
White, Elizabeth, guardian for, 11  
White, Henry  
appraiser, 98  
attorney, 346  
justice, lxxxiv, 51, 74, 343-344, 346, 352, 355, 378, 380, 391, 393  
letter to, 431  
witness, 15  
White, Henry, atty. Johnson, Daniell v. Biggs, Timothy, estate of, 360  
White, Henry, atty. Johnson, Daniell, and Bridges, John v. Marson, William, estate of, 356  
White, Jeremiah, 404, 406  
White, Joane, assignment from, 374  
White, John  
guardian for, 11  
juror, 344, 346  
White, John v. Morgan, James [1, 2, 3], 344-345  
White, John v. Norman, Henry, 372  
White, John, admr. (Bentley, Richard, cooper v.), 370  
White, Lovey, guardian, 11  
White, Lundy, Sr., estate of, 11  
White, Margery, proves landrights, 327  
White, Patrick, appeals to Sir William Berkeley, xlv  
White, Robert, deponent, 13  
White, Robert (Durant, Ann v.), 398  
White, Robert v. Munden, Stephen, 127  
White, Robert and Vincent ([Crown] v.), 325, 397, 398  
White, Roger, juror, 352, 356  
White, Roger v. Manwaring, Stephen, 357  
White (Whight, Whit, Whitt, White), Thomas, 71, 270  
account of, 449  
assignment to, 97, 104  
bill of debt from, 445  
bill of debt to, 445  
court held at house of, 23, 29, 50, 55, 59, 60, 61, 62, 65, 66, 68, 75, 77, 78, 79,

## INDEX

- 86, 108, 112, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 120, 122, 128, 140, 148, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 175, 198, 201, 202, 204, 212, 218, 219, 224, 232, 240, 242, 243, 245, 247, 249, 250, 252, 253, 254, 255
- death of, 327<sup>n</sup>
- estate of, 268, 269, 271
- marriage of, 327<sup>n</sup>, 429
- surety, 20
- witness, 53, 397
- White, Thomas v. Biggs, John**, 236, 253, 257
- White, Thomas v. Bishop, John, and Sudell, Benoni**, 127, 138, 162
- White, Thomas v. Cartwright, Anne**, 124, 162-163
- White, Thomas v. Cooper, James**, 203
- White, Thomas v. Devillard, Jacob**, 124, 163-164
- White, Thomas (Duckenfeild, William v.)**, 237, 242, 258
- White, Thomas v. Duckenfeild, William**, 237, 258
- White, Thomas (Foster, Diana, alias White, Diana v.)**, 429-430
- White, Thomas (Hassold, Thomas v.)** [1], 125, 136
- White, Thomas (Hassold, Thomas v.)** [2], 173, 198-199
- White, Thomas v. Jones, Edward**, 203
- White, Thomas (Linch, Michael v.)**, 237, 245-246, 258
- White, Thomas v. Mansell, William** [1], 124, 164, 236-237, 253-254, 257
- White, Thomas v. Mansell, William** [2], 236, 257
- White, Thomas (Mayo, Edward v.)**, 125, 136, 157
- White, Thomas v. Powell, William**, 236, 254, 257
- White, Thomas (Russell, Daniel v.)**, 248-249
- White, Thomas v. Spelman, John**, 201
- White, Thomas (Wood, Hannah v.)**, 326
- White, Thomas v. Woods, William**, 377
- White, Thomas, assignee of v. Nicholson, William**, 271
- White, Thomas, assignee of v. Plater, William**, 203, 218-219
- White, Thomas, assignee Hendrick, Francis, atty. Spelman, John v. Simons, Thomas, and Mead, John, execs. Jones, Charles**, 174, 178, 201
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Blake, David**, 125, 135, 173
- White, Thomas and Diana (Clark, Thomas v.)** [1, 2], 28, 58-59
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Cooper, Thomas**, 25, 75-76
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Devillard, Jacob**, 134, 173
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Duckenfeild, William and Susannah, execx. Hartley, Francis**, 237, 254, 258
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Dunscomb, Nathaniel, admr. Philpott, John**, 211-212
- White, Thomas and Diana (Hassold, Thomas v.)**, 27, 36-37, 42, 43, 62-63
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Hassold, Thomas**, 25, 34, 76-77
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Henley, Patrick**, 25-26, 77
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Jennings, William**, 26, 76
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Kitching, Robert**, 24, 78, 124, 129, 164-165
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Kitching, Robert and Frances, admsrs. Spencer, John**, 125, 129, 165
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Lawson, Nathaniel**, 124, 132, 166
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Lerry, Cornelius**, 26, 31, 78-79
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Moline, Robert** [1], 124, 134-135, 166-167
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Moline, Robert** [2], 124, 135, 166-167
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Nowell, Richard**, 124, 167-168
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Parrot, Francis**, 327
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Plater, Richard**, 125, 135-136, 168-169, 173, 203
- White, Thomas and Diana (Rowden, Isaac v.)**, 173
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Simons, Thomas, and Mead, John, execs. Jones, Charles**, 174, 175, 177, 202, 209, 228-231
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Steel, William** [1], 124, 132, 173
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Steel, William** [2], 254-255
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Toomy, John** [1], 83, 95, 123, 129, 169-170
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Toomy, John** [2], 203, 231
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Twiddy, Thomas**, 85-86, 97, 122, 123, 134, 173
- White, Thomas and Diana v. Wilson, John**, 23, 30-31, 79, 83
- White, Thomas, exec. of (Durant, John v.)**, 287, 292-293
- White, Thomas, exec. of (Harvey, Thomas v.)**, 259, 261, 275-276
- White, Thomas, exec. of (Lillington, Alexander v.)**, 269
- White, Thomas, exec. of (Norman, Henry v.)**, 259, 262



- White, Thomas, exec. of (Peterson, Jacob, Jr. v.), 287, 292, 320-321
- White, Thomas, exec. of v. Sparnon, Joseph, 283
- White, Thomas, exec. of (Vincent, William v.), 259, 262
- White, Vincent. *See* White, Robert and Vincent
- White, William, 327
- Whites (Whitts) Island, 44, 49
- Whitlock (Whittlock), David v. Snooke, Daniel, 381
- Whitt, Thomas. *See* White, Thomas
- Whitte, Thomas. *See* White, Thomas
- Whitting, Ralfe, 327
- Wichalls, William v. Bonner, Henry, 339
- Wileby, Debra, witness, 62
- Wilekson, William. *See* Wilkison, William
- Wilkenson, William. *See* Wilkison, William
- Wilkesson, Col. ———. *See* Wilkison, Col.
- Wilkesson, John, 404
- Wilkesson, William. *See* Wilkison, William
- Wilkins, Mr. ———, deposition concerning, 414
- Wilkinson, Mr. ———, 10
- Wilkinson, Henry  
appointed governor, lvi  
instructions to, lxxii
- Wilkinson, William. *See* Wilkison, William
- Wilkinson (Wilkesson, Willkinson), Col. ———, 175, 403, 433
- Wilkison, Mr. ———, 153
- Wilkison, Thomas, attestor, 303
- Wilkison (Wilekson, Wilkenson, Wilkeson, Wilkinson), William, 400, 420  
appraiser, 335  
assignment from, 338  
attorney, 204, 206, 215, 223, 260, 293, 373  
auditor, 179, 206  
council member, lxxii, 13, 15, 19, 318  
deposition concerning, 110, 421  
disbarment of, 204, 205-206, 232  
informer, 362  
justice, lxxx-lxxxi, lxxxiii, 12, 13, 15, 19, 120, 333, 336, 337, 339, 341, 342, 343, 346, 347, 349, 351, 356, 358, 364, 366, 369, 371, 373, 376, 378, 380  
receipt from, 452  
referee, 342, 363, 365  
register, 401  
sale to, 286, 292, 350  
surety, 88, 288, 294  
witness, 13, 89, 138, 174, 190-191, 415, 417, 421-423
- Wilkison, William v. Chapman, William, 334
- Wilkison, William (Crown v.), 84, 89, 178
- Wilkison, William v. Daniell, Joseph, 334
- Wilkison, William v. Hawkins, Thomas, estate of, 139
- Wilkison, William v. Jennings, William and Mary, 386-387
- Wilkison, William v. Johnson, William, 314
- Wilkison, William v. Lillington, Alexander, and Hartley, Susannah, attys. Clark, George, 402. *See also* Lillington, Alexander, and Hartley, Susannah v. Clark, George
- Wilkison, William v. Sprag, William, 24-25
- Wilkison, William v. Walker, Ann, 375-376
- Wilkison, William, atty. Clark, George v. Tarkington, John, 376
- Wilkison, William, atty. Clark, George v. Wright, John, 374-375
- Wilkison, William, atty. Clark, George, atty. Hartley, Francis v. Pricklove, Samuel, 375
- Wilkison, [William], exec. Davis, John v. Lillington, [Alexander], atty. Holland, John, 402
- Wilkison, William, and Walker, Henderson v. Steward, John, estate of, 394-395
- Wilks, Francis, juror, 349
- Willard, Anne, witness, 35
- Willard, Richard, witness, 35
- Willex, Belshazer. *See* Willix, Belshazer
- William III, xlv, 93, 94, 109, 111, 182, 183, 188, 197, 218, 240
- William, Earl of Craven, 317
- William and Mary, 197, 217, 227, 413n
- Williams, Edward (Baker, Henry v.), 27
- Williams, George, attestor, 251
- Williams, Jenken (Jenkins)  
juror, 88  
proves landrights, 404
- Williams, John (Jon), 19; attestor, 250
- Williams, Joseph, 405
- Williams, Katherine, marriage of, 4
- Williams, Lewis  
appraiser, 133  
bond to, 171  
juror, 235, 262  
witness, 239
- Williams, Lewis v. Hancock, William, 171-172
- Williams, Lodowick (Hunt, John v.), 358
- Williams, Lodowick v. Westerman, William, estate of, 358
- Williams, Margery, 327
- Williams, Mary, 19
- Williams, Richard, 327
- Williams, Roger, execx. of v. Voss, William, 4
- Williams, Roland, juror, 431
- Williams, Rowland v. Waller, Thomas [1], 343, 344
- Williams, Rowland v. Waller, Thomas [2], 359
- Williams, Rowland (Waller, Thomas v.), 363
- Williams, [William], 19
- Williamson, Amy, witness, 24, 62
- Williamson, Amy (Chevin, Nathaniel v.), 202

## INDEX

- Williamson, Amy, admrx (Foster, Francis v.), 265, 274-275, 287, 290, 299, 311
- Williamson, Francis, 53
- Williamson, Matthew, estate of, 53
- Williamson (Williemson), Richard  
deed of sale to, 374  
juror, 431
- Williamson, Richard (King, \_\_\_\_\_ v.), 391-392
- Williamson, Richard v. Loveday, George, 377
- Williamson, Richard, admrx. of (Foster, Francis v.), 265, 274-275, 287, 290, 299, 311
- Willick, Anna. *See* Willix, Anna
- Willicks, Anna. *See* Willix, Anna
- Williemson, Richard. *See* Williamson, Richard
- Willicughby, John. *See* Willoughby, John
- Willis, Reuben, juror, 337
- Willix (Willick, Willicks), Anna (Ann),  
depositions concerning, 181-182, 185, 303-304. *See also* Blount, Anna; Lear, Anna; Sothel, Anna
- Willix (Willex), Belshazer (Belshashar, Belshasher, Belshazar), daughters of, 184, 185, 303, 304
- Willix, Hazeelelpone. *See* Wood, Hazeelelpone
- Willix, Susanah. *See* Jones, Susanah
- \*Willkinson, Col. \_\_\_\_\_. *See* Wilkison, Col.
- Willoughby, Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, 419, 420
- Willoughby (Willioughby), John  
appeals to Sir William Berkeley, xlv  
appraiser, 269  
council member, xlv, lvin, 4, 11  
deponent, 413  
juror, 131, 205, 210, 370, 389  
justice, xlv, 4, 11
- Willoughby, John v. Smewin, Herman, 4
- Willoughby, John, estate of (Merchant, Christopher v.), 345
- Willoughby, William, gift to, 392
- Wills, probate of. *See* Estates of decedents—probate of will
- Willson, \_\_\_\_\_, 312
- Willson, Edward. *See* Wilson, Edward
- Willson, Isaac. *See* Wilson, Isaac
- Willson, John. *See* Wilson, John
- Wilson, Alice, 405  
petition of, 372  
witness, 373
- Wilson, Ann, 405
- Wilson (Willson), Edward, 422  
appraiser, 138, 234  
conveyance to, 393  
petition of, 18
- Wilson (Willson), Isaac (Isaack, Isaak)  
juror, 88, 90, 91, 93, 94, 114, 205, 208, 210, 389, 391  
witness, 27, 212, 389, 390
- Wilson, James, 405  
document proved before, 197  
warrant issued by, 197  
witness, 28, 198
- Wilson, James, alias Ray, Alexander (Kitching, Robert v.), 23
- Wilson (Willson, Willson), John, 405  
administrator, 235-236  
assignment from, 128  
attorney, 365  
deposition concerning, 417  
fined, 364  
juror, 131, 133, 235, 365, 372, 374  
payment by, 371, 374  
petition of, 14, 365, 372, 376  
witness, 35, 47-48, 398, 411
- Wilson, John v. Davenport, Richard, lxxx, 359, 363
- Wilson, John v. Durant, Thomas, exec. Durant, Ann, 259
- Wilson, John (Gonsalvo, Lawrence v.) [1], 333
- Wilson, John (Gonsalvo, Lawrence v.) [2], 339
- Wilson, John v. Gonsalvo, Lawrence [1], 365
- Wilson, John v. Gonsalvo, Lawrence [2], 374
- Wilson, John (Hunt, John v.), 381
- Wilson, John (Lillington, Alexander v.), 23-24, 68
- Wilson, John v. Long, James, 365
- Wilson, John v. Palin, Henry, Jr., admr. Powers, George, 290, 300, 323-324
- Wilson, John v. Philpott, John, 365, 369-370, 373
- Wilson, John (Philpott, John, admr. of v.), 259, 287, 293, 311
- Wilson, John v. Russell, Daniel, 291, 300
- Wilson, John v. Sturgeon, John, 338
- Wilson, John v. Travis, William, 338
- Wilson, John (Ward, Francis, Jr., guardians of v.), 259, 263
- Wilson, John v. Westerman, William, 338
- Wilson, John (White, Thomas and Diana v.), 23, 30-31, 79, 83
- Wilson, John, exec. (Steward, John and Ann v.), 426
- Wilson, Lemuell, attester, 198
- Wilson, Margret, relinquishes dower rights, 128
- Wilson, Robert  
depositions requested by, 97  
document proved before, 335  
juror, 90, 91, 94  
payment by, 390
- Wilson, Robert (Manwaring, Stephen v.) [1], 388, 412
- Wilson, Robert (Manwaring, Stephen v.) [2], 98-99, 388, 412
- Wilson, Robert (Manwaring, Stephen v.) [3], 28, 37, 39, 40, 41-42, 43, 46, 83, 91
- Wilson, Robert v. Manwaring, Stephen, 27, 38-39, 41-42, 46, 84, 92, 121
- Wilson, Samuell, appoints attorney, 352

- Wilson, Samuel, atty. v. Helly, Christopher, and Cock, Samuell, atty. of, 352  
Wilson, Samuell, atty. of (Lamb, Joshua, admrx. of v.), 384  
Winsone, John. See Wilson, John  
Windley, Robert, 417; petition of, 344  
Windle, Robert (Gray, Griffin v.), 380  
Windle, Robert (Holloway, Edward v.), 341  
Wingate, John v. Cock, Samuell, estate of, 378-379  
Wingate, John v. Gonsalvo, Lawrence, atty. Argentine, Widow, 379  
Wingate, [Richard] (Naramore, Richard, atty. of v.), 371-372  
Wingod, Thomas, estate of, 134  
Winleys Plantation, 37, 80  
Winslow, Joseph, bill of exchange to, 450  
Winslow, Joseph, and Company, bill of debt to, 435, 436  
Winthrop, Wait., council member, Massachusetts, 226, 227  
Witchcraft, lxviii, lxxvii, 420  
Witness, 90, 94, 99, 131, 207, 261, 263, 264, 265, 287, 288, 289  
allowance for, 5, 21, 33, 35, 37, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 54, 64, 71, 93, 98, 138, 200, 209, 211, 212, 235, 238, 239, 264, 267, 268-269, 270, 290, 291, 299, 300, 301, 336, 347-348, 354, 355, 370, 371, 373, 374, 375, 380, 389, 390, 396, 397, 398, 411, 412, 413, 433  
non-appearance of, 349, 393, 396  
not subpoenaed, 359  
refuses to take oath, 3-4  
subpoenaed, 23, 24, 27, 28, 29, 84, 110, 193, 194, 239, 347, 351, 354, 359, 371, 373  
summoned, 27, 33, 37, 40, 41, 42, 47, 54, 55, 61, 62, 65, 67, 69, 83, 84, 85, 86, 93, 108, 114, 116, 124, 127, 149, 155, 157, 160, 162, 163, 168, 174, 200, 218, 237, 239, 240, 263, 283, 285, 286, 312, 313, 314? 318, 323, 325, 329, 355, 373? 374, 386-387, 396, 397, 398  
sworn, 4, 5, 6, 8, 13, 15, 19, 32, 33, 35, 39, 47, 60, 89, 97, 104, 109, 110, 112, 121, 132, 136, 137, 138, 144, 147, 175, 177, 181, 182, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 195, 196, 197, 200, 204, 207, 215, 216, 221, 222, 227, 228, 230, 288, 290, 292, 293, 303, 304, 314, 350, 352, 353, 358, 365, 370, 373, 374, 387, 394, 396, 400, 403, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 423  
*See also* Affidavit; Attestor; Deposition  
Woollard, Sarah. *See* Woollard, Sarah  
Wolfendon, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, 16  
Wollington, \_\_\_\_\_, 16  
Wood, Hannah v. White, Thomas, 326  
Wood, Hazelepnone, (Hazelpeoni, Haselepony, Haselepnone, Haselepny, Haselepnone, Hazelepny, Hazelepnone, Hazelepnone, Hazelepny, Hazelepnone, Hazelepnone)  
attorney of, 176, 182-183, 215  
deposition concerning, 181-182, 185-187, 303-304  
letter to, 215-216  
Wood, Hazelepnone, and Jones, Francis and Susanah (Catchmaid, Edward, atty. of v.), 260, 287, 293. *See also* Duckenfeild, William (Catchmaid, Edward, atty. of v.)  
Wood, James, deposition of, 186  
Wood, Obadiah, wife of, 186  
Wood, Walter, attestor, 440  
Wood (Woods), William (Hartley, Francis v.), 376  
Wood, William (White, Thomas v.), 377  
Woodard, Samuel. *See* Woodward, Samuel  
Woodes, Samull, 430, 431  
Woods, William. *See* Wood, William  
Woodward (Woodard), Samuel (Sam, Samuell), attestor, 101, 103, 104, 434  
Woodward, Thomas  
letter from, xxxii-xxxiii  
surveyor of Albemarle, xvii  
surveyor of Carolina, xvii  
Wool, 448  
Woollard (Wollard, Woolward), Sarah  
attestor, 403  
executrix, 71-72  
*See also* Gillam, Sarah  
Woollard, Sarah v. Smithwick, Edward, lxxxiv, 388. *See also* Gillam, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Smythick, \_\_\_\_\_; Gillam, Thomas and Sarah's (Smithwick, Edward and John v.)  
Woollard (Woollward, Woolward), William  
agreement of, 337  
deponent, 421  
deposition concerning, 420  
estate of, 71-72  
juror, 421  
Woollard, William v. Bonner, Henry, 363  
Woollard, William (Cullen, Thomas v.) [1], 334  
Woollard, William (Cullen, Thomas v.) [2], lxxxii, 341  
Woollard, William (Davis, John v.), 360  
Woollard, William v. Holloway, Edward, atty. Jackson, Homer, 356  
Woollard, William v. Ludford, William [1], 333  
Woollard, William v. Ludford, William [2], 334  
Woollard, William v. Ludford, William [3], 337  
Woollward, William. *See* Woollard, William  
Woollward, Andrew, refuses to take oath, 3-4  
Woollward, Sarah. *See* Woollard, Sarah  
Woollward, William. *See* Woollard, William

## INDEX

- Workeman, Arthure, attessor, 101, 103, 104  
 Wormall (Wormalle), John, land of, 172  
 Wormalle, John. *See* Wormall, John  
 Wright (Wright, Write), John, attessor, 95  
 Wright, John (Clark, George, atty. of v.), 374-375  
 Wright, John v. James, Andrew, 380  
 Wright, John, atty. of v. Hawkins, Thomas, 20, 32-33, 69-70, 83, 87-88, 98. *See also* Wright, John, atty. of v. Wade, Edward, execs. of, and Wade, Alice  
 Wright, John, atty. of v. Wade, Edward, execs. of, and Wade, Alice, 382. *See also* Wright, John, atty. of v. Hawkins, Thomas  
 Wright, Sarah, conveyance to, 264  
 Wrigt, John. *See* Wright, John  
 Writ of arrest  
   issuance and return, 20-28, 83-86, 123-127, 173-174, 256-259  
   text and endorsement, 59, 60, 61, 62, 64, 66, 67-68, 69, 70, 75, 77, 78-79, 112, 113-114, 115, 116, 117, 122, 151, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157-158, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166-167, 168, 169-170, 198-199, 201-202, 218, 219, 224, 241-243, 245, 247, 249-250, 253-255, 272, 274, 281, 283, 284, 314-315, 318, 319, 321, 323, 324, 383, 386  
   *See also* Capias ad satisfaciendum; Warrant—of arrest  
 Writ of attachment. *See* Attachment; Writ of arrest  
 Writ of restitution, 398  
 Write, John. *See* Wright, John  
 Writing equipment, 447, 448  
 Wyatt, William, inventory by, 353  
 Wyn, William. *See* Wynn, William  
 Wynn (Wyn), William  
   surety, 197  
   warrant directed to, 197  
 Yarsey, Edward (Nicols, Thomas v.), 259  
 Yates, John, witness, 289, 291  
 Yawpim (Yawpin, Yeopim, Yoepim, Yopem), 58, 63, 191, 337, 355, 453  
 Yawpim Creek, 175, 190, 400  
 Yawpim River, 74  
 Yelfe, [Edward], juror, 176  
 Yerkin, Zachary, will of, 396  
 Yonge, Thomas, witness, 285  
 York County, Virginia, 401  
 York River, Virginia, 53  
 Yost, Robert, orphans apprenticed to, 11  
 Young, \_\_\_\_\_ v. Hartley, Susannah, admrx. Slaughter, Thomas, 403  
 Young, George  
   juror, 176  
   proves landrights, 405  
 Young, Walter, customs commissioner, 217